

THE TRIBUNAL OF INQUIRY INTO CERTAIN MATTERS RELATING TO
THE COMPLAINTS PROCESSES IN THE DEFENCE FORCES AND THE
CULTURE SURROUNDING THE MAKING OF COMPLAINTS AS
ESTABLISHED ON 20TH DAY OF JUNE 2024 BY S.I.304/2024

PUBLIC HEARING OF THE TRIBUNAL OF INQUIRY BEFORE
THE SOLE MEMBER, MS. JUSTICE ANN POWER,
AT THE INFINITY BUILDING, THIRD FLOOR,
GEORGE'S COURT, GEORGE'S LANE, SMITHFIELD, DUBLIN 7
ON FRIDAY, 19TH JUNE 2026 - DAY 10

10

Gwen Malone Stenography
Services certify the
following to be a
verbatim transcript of
their stenographic notes
in the above-named
action.

GWEN MALONE STENOGRAPHY
SERVICES

APPEARANCES

FOR THE DEFENCE FORCES TRIBUNAL : MR. AEDAN McGOVERN SC
MR. MICHAEL CUSH SC
MS. LALITA MORGAN PILLAY BL
MR. TIM O'HANLON BL

INSTRUCTED BY: MR. JOHN V. NOLAN, SOLICITOR

FOR THE DEPARTMENT OF DEFENCE :

MR. DIARMAID McGUINNESS SC
MS. SINEAD McGRATH SC
MS. RUTH MYLOTTE BL

INSTRUCTED BY: MS. SARAH MAGUIRE
SOLICITOR
CSSO

FOR THE DEFENCE FORCES :

MR. PATRICK McCANN SC
MS. CAROLINE A. CARNEY BL

INSTRUCTED BY: MR. RONAN COTTER
SOLICITOR
CSSO

FOR SEVERAL WITNESSES
REPRESENTED BY COLEMAN LEGAL :

MR. GARETH COMPTON SC
MR. ALAN BRADY BL
MR. PATRICK MARRON BL
MR. LOUIS MASTERSON BL

INSTRUCTED BY: COLEMAN LEGAL LLP

FOR AN INDIVIDUAL REPRESENTED
BY SEÁN COSTELLO SOLICITORS:

MR. TOM HOGAN SC
MR. PADRAIG LYONS BL

INSTRUCTED BY: MR. SEÁN COSTELLO, SOLICITOR
SEÁN COSTELLO SOLICITORS

COPYRIGHT: Transcripts are the work of Gwen Malone Stenography Services and they must not be photocopied or reproduced in any manner or supplied or loaned by an appellant to a respondent or to any other party without written permission of Gwen Malone Stenography Services

INDEX

WITNESS	PAGE
<u>MR. DAMIEN TRAYNOR</u>	
DIRECTLY EXAMINED BY MR. CUSH	4
CROSS-EXAMINED BY MR. COMPTON	62
CROSS-EXAMINED BY MR. HOGAN	67
CROSS-EXAMINED BY MR. MCCANN	69
FURTHER CROSS-EXAMINED BY MR. MCCANN	80
<u>MRS. MARY TRAYNOR</u>	
DIRECTLY EXAMINED BY MR. CUSH	82
CROSS-EXAMINED BY MR. MASTERSON	102
CROSS-EXAMINED BY MR. MCCANN	106
QUESTIONED BY THE SOLE MEMBER	109
<u>MR. BRIAN MURPHY</u>	
DIRECTLY EXAMINED BY MR. CUSH	112
CROSS-EXAMINED BY MR. MARRON	135
CROSS-EXAMINED BY MR. LYONS	142
CROSS-EXAMINED BY MR. MCCANN	147
RE-EXAMINED BY MR. CUSH	163
QUESTIONED BY THE SOLE MEMBER	164

1 THE TRIBUNAL RESUMED ON FRIDAY, 19TH JUNE 2026 AS
2 FOLLOWS:

3
4 SOLE MEMBER: Good morning, everybody.

5 MR. CUSH: Good morning, Judge. Our first witness this 10:32
6 morning is Mr. Damien Traynor.

7 SOLE MEMBER: Mr. Cush, I might just take this
8 opportunity to remind people that in the event of any
9 inadvertent or deliberate identification of any person
10 against whom allegations of abuse have been made, the 10:33
11 Tribunal will make an order immediately restricting the
12 reporting of material or information likely to lead to
13 the identification of such person. Thank you.

14 MR. CUSH: Thank you.

15
16 MR. DAMIEN TRAYNOR, HAVING BEEN SWORN, WAS DIRECTLY
17 EXAMINED BY MR. CUSH, AS FOLLOWS:

18
19 1 Q. MR. CUSH: Mr. Traynor, as you are aware, the Tribunal
20 is investigating the effectiveness of the complaints 10:33
21 processes and the culture within the Defence Forces in
22 relation to complaints of abuse. It's not permitted to
23 make findings in relation to the well-foundedness of
24 complaints of abuse and, for that reason, you are
25 required to refrain from disclosing the names of any 10:34
26 alleged perpetrators in your evidence today. Where it
27 is necessary to refer to such individuals, you must do
28 so by using their rank or the pseudonym given to them
29 by the Tribunal. Do you understand that?

1 A. I do.

2 2 Q. Thanks. Mr. Traynor, I think you left school when you
3 were 16 years of age, is that right?

4 A. That's correct, yes, after my Inter Cert at the time.

5 3 Q. And you began work and you worked in an engineering 10:34
6 workshop, is that right?

7 A. That's correct, yeah.

8 4 Q. Learning about steel fabrication and welding and
9 grinding and the like?

10 A. Correct, yeah. 10:34

11 5 Q. You were laid off after a couple of months?

12 A. Yeah, unfortunately, that was the way it was -- young
13 fellas, the last in, first out, at the time.

14 6 Q. I think you applied for an Army apprenticeship?

15 A. I applied for an Army apprenticeship. I first went on 10:35
16 a FÁS youth skills course, which brought me to another
17 engineering company called Moffett Engineering, which
18 was a great place to work, and during that time I
19 applied for the Army apprenticeship.

20 7 Q. All right. And you didn't receive an immediate 10:35
21 response, I think, isn't that right?

22 A. That's correct, yeah. There was a sort of a set date
23 of when you would get your response by, and it didn't
24 come by then, so I -- there was a, according to
25 newspaper reports, there was a lot of applicants at the 10:35
26 time, so I thought I had missed my opportunity.

27 8 Q. So I think in June of 1989, you went to New York?

28 A. Yes, end of June/beginning of July.

29 9 Q. And you were 17 years of age at this stage?

1 A. That's correct, yes.

2 10 Q. And you lived there and worked for a while, is that
3 right?

4 A. I did, yeah. I suppose I was a determined and
5 independent young man and always wanted to make my own
6 way in the world. So, yeah, I decided I'd go to New
7 York on my own and see if I could be successful there,
8 so that's what I did, yeah. So I went there, got work,
9 got a place to stay, made friends, still have those
10 friends today.

11 11 Q. And you then got word that you had, in fact, been
12 admitted for an apprenticeship, is that right?

13 A. I did, yeah. So, I suppose the decision at the time
14 was, you know, do you stay here in New York where
15 things are going well and you're young and
16 enthusiastic, or do you move back home and take up the
17 Army apprenticeship? And, I suppose, I always - you
18 know, I'm Irish - I suppose, ultimately, I'm always
19 going to live in Ireland, so I suppose, at the time, I
20 decided this was my best chance to move home and have a
21 good career ahead of me.

22 12 Q. I think your background also included some experience
23 in the FCA, is that right?

24 A. In the FCA, yeah, that's correct. So I participated in
25 the FCA, which is the Reserve Defence Forces,
26 effectively. So, yeah, it was a great -- I always
27 wanted to join the Army. I liked that kind of, that
28 kind of life -- outdoors, mountaineering, all of that
29 type of stuff. So, yeah, I joined and was I based in

1 Castleblayney Barracks at the time - it's now closed -
2 and would have been in Dundalk Barracks and Monaghan
3 Barracks as well, so there was a lot of activity in
4 terms of border activities at the time so -- it was
5 obviously pre the Peace Process. So there was lots of 10:37
6 things happening and it was a great experience.

7 13 Q. So you had some insight into what military life might
8 be like?

9 A. I did, indeed, yeah, yeah. I did, indeed. And, in
10 fact, when I -- when the guys within the barracks had 10:37
11 heard that I had applied, they were very interested and
12 I found myself talking to a sergeant -- these are all
13 Permanent Defence Forces people, obviously, and he, in
14 turn, informed the Commandant, and so I met the
15 Commandant and he, ultimately, did a reference for me 10:38
16 at the time and told me to go to the interview for the
17 Army Apprentice School in my No. 1 FCA uniform, and
18 they also organised transport for me to go for that as
19 well.

20 14 Q. So you had some insight into the military way of life, 10:38
21 and you're enthusiastic about the prospect of joining
22 up, is that fair?

23 A. Absolutely, yes.

24 15 Q. Relatively speaking, you're by no means the most
25 inexperienced; you had some period of working in 10:38
26 Ireland, you had moved abroad on your own, and you had
27 worked abroad?

28 A. Correct, yeah, good experience.

29 16 Q. And if you skip forward to today, Mr. Traynor, I think

1 you and your wife, you run a successful business now,
2 is that right?

3 A. We do. We run a compliance business. So, data
4 protection is the main aspect of our business, but we
5 also do corporate governance as part of that service as 10:39
6 well. We've had that business now for over 11 years.
7 We have ten people working in the business. So, yeah,
8 it's doing really well, very successful.

9 17 Q. Okay. So let's go back then to you joining up. Is
10 that in September of 1989, or October? 10:39

11 A. End of September/beginning of October. I think it
12 could have been -- from records, I think I seen that it
13 was 2nd October, yeah.

14 18 Q. Okay. And shortly afterwards, an uncle to whom you
15 were close died, is that right? 10:39

16 A. That's correct, on 10th October.

17 19 Q. And you sought leave to attend the wake and the
18 funeral?

19 A. I did.

20 20 Q. And what happened? 10:39

21 A. Yeah, I suppose, that was really, I suppose, the start
22 of the shock factors that I probably faced through my
23 entire time in the Army Apprentice School where I was
24 granted leave to go to the funeral and then,
25 effectively, the Lieutenant in charge delayed me from 10:40
26 going. Yeah, so, ultimately, I did get to the funeral,
27 but I didn't get leaving when I was actually supposed
28 to leave.

29 21 Q. You didn't go to the wake, is that right, but you did

1 go to the funeral?

2 A. No, I -- yeah, I was just there for the funeral itself,
3 yeah.

4 22 Q. During the Halloween break of 1989, you describe
5 attending a military training class in The Curragh and 10:40
6 an incident involving yourself and a fellow apprentice,
7 Martin Wall. Can you describe that?

8 A. Yeah, so we were at a training exercise in The Curragh.
9 We got military transport down to The Curragh. We got
10 off the trucks -- you know, we were young fellas, we 10:41
11 were having a bit of a chat, a couple of jokes
12 probably, a bit of a laugh. One of the NCOs took
13 exception to this and, when we returned to Naas, he
14 reported to that same Lieutenant that we had been
15 probably doing that, but it got exaggerated into that 10:41
16 we were mishandling weapons. So, not only were we not
17 mishandling weapons, but we weren't even in the
18 building where the weapons were. So that ended up in
19 the form of a charge or whatever, but I actually didn't
20 get charged for it. 10:41

21 23 Q. All right. And were you paraded in respect of that
22 incident?

23 A. I was, indeed, yeah.

24 24 Q. And what happened?

25 A. Yeah, the parading was a very aggressive -- you know, 10:42
26 we were paraded, we were put in our No. 1 uniforms,
27 which was typical in these kind of incidents. You'll
28 hear me repeating this -- you know, basically, ran up
29 and down outside in front of our billets, so,

1 effectively, we were running around in suits. So we
2 were all sweated up, and then down into a really
3 intense situation where we're put under a huge amount
4 of pressure. So, yeah, so it was very nasty.

5 25 Q. You describe in your statement being brought into 2nd 10:42
6 Lt. B's office?

7 A. Correct.

8 26 Q. And what happened there?

9 A. I suppose it's over four years since I wrote my
10 statement so... But, yeah, basically, we were put into 10:43
11 press-up positions. You know, he'd put his foot on our
12 back and push us down on the floor and then tell us to
13 do the press-ups, to push ourselves back up, and lots
14 of roaring and shouting and bad language and, you know,
15 sort of 'You think you're a tough guy, Traynor, show us 10:43
16 how tough you are', all of that type of language, that
17 type of approach.

18 27 Q. In your statement, you say there was never anything
19 formal in these punishments, you never actually knew
20 when the punishment was over, is that correct? 10:43

21 A. Yeah. Like, you know, I suppose you came out of those
22 encounters and you actually didn't know what was
23 actually after happening. You know, 'Am I charged with
24 something?', 'Am I confined?', 'Is this punishment
25 over?' There was no structure to it. And even within 10:44
26 the event itself, like, there was no formality to, you
27 know, 'This is why you're here', 'This is what you
28 did', 'This is what's going to happen.' There was none
29 of that whatsoever.

1 28 Q. All right. In your statement, you say:
2
3 "We knew what was happening was wrong, but there was
4 nothing we could do about it. There was no one to talk
5 to. There was nowhere to complain, no one to turn to." 10:44
6
7 And were you given any training or what training were
8 you given in relation to the making of complaints?
9 A. None. None.
10 29 Q. You don't recall anything? 10:44
11 A. I never heard anything about any complaints process in
12 my entire time in the Defence Forces. There was --
13 there was -- I mean, we only had direct contact with
14 that Lieutenant. There was very little contact or
15 sight of any other officers. You know, there was 10:45
16 certainly no formal, or informal, process where you
17 thought that there was somebody that you could speak to
18 or make them aware.
19 30 Q. You do speak in your statement about bringing to the
20 attention of your teachers some of the matters that you 10:45
21 were upset about, is that right?
22 A. Yeah. Yeah. I suppose, our teachers were civilian
23 teachers and they had been there for years, long before
24 we were there. So they'd seen many apprentices come
25 and go under their watch. And, you know, they 10:45
26 certainly felt the treatment that we were getting was
27 not the norm and was not the same as in previous times.
28 And certainly they had a listen to -- I suppose, they
29 probably were the only person that we could speak to, I

1 suppose, with any degree of security and without fear,
2 probably.

3 31 Q. Do you know if they ever brought it up with the
4 officers?

5 A. Yes, yes, they did. 10:46

6 32 Q. And how do you know that?

7 A. Because they told us.

8 33 Q. Okay. And what was the reaction?

9 A. So, one of the reasons they brought it up was because
10 in one of these periods when we were doing all of these 10:46
11 intense runs in the morning before school, you know,
12 people were tired. I remember on one occasion, one
13 apprentice fell asleep in class and I remember the
14 teacher at the time in first year basically said
15 'That's enough of that', and he reported it -- 10:46
16 informally, I guess. I don't know whether he was
17 formal or informal about it, but the runs stopped. And
18 we were kept in then that weekend and, basically, we
19 got lots and lots of running that weekend and we were
20 told, 'Your effing teacher isn't here to save you now.' 10:47
21 And, I suppose, that was a clear message that if you
22 speak to anyone about anything that's going on here,
23 you are going to pay the price.

24 34 Q. In May of 1990, I think your grandfather died and,
25 again, you had been close to him. That was upsetting 10:47
26 for you, and you were given leave to attend his
27 funeral, I think, is that right?

28 A. I was, yeah.

29 35 Q. And were you affected by that? By his death, I mean.

1 A. Of course I was affected by his death. You know,
2 equally by my uncle -- maybe even more so by my uncle.
3 He was a young man, my uncle, he was only 47 years of
4 age when he was tragically killed. But there was no
5 support around any of that. You know, people talked 10:48
6 about, you know, there's a big association with
7 chaplaincy within the Army and the Defence Forces. I
8 don't ever remember -- no chaplain ever came to speak
9 to me on any occasion. Now, there were formal masses
10 within the Apprentice School and stuff like that, but 10:48
11 there was no engagement between chaplains and
12 apprentices.

13 36 Q. Did you ever think of going to the Chaplain?
14 A. Well, when would I be able to go to him, you know, and
15 how would I get access to him? And certainly how would 10:48
16 I get to speak to him alone to be able to confide in
17 him?

18 37 Q. Okay.
19 A. But they weren't there for you to get access to, which
20 is a pretty shocking factor considering how young we 10:49
21 were - 16, 17, 18-year-old fellas - that there was no
22 support for us.

23 38 Q. And, just to be clear, when you say they weren't there,
24 I mean, were they physically on site on a regular
25 basis? Or, sorry, was he? 10:49
26 A. Well, physically, we never saw them. So, if they were
27 physically there -- I suppose, one of the shocking
28 things that I found through this here is, you know, the
29 amount of NCOs and Officers that are listed that were

1 within the Army Apprentice School within Devoy
2 Barracks, I have no idea where all of these people
3 were. And I certainly have no idea how they spent
4 their days, because it certainly wasn't doing any form
5 of work, or doing their job, or monitoring what was 10:49
6 going on. You know, there was just nobody there. We
7 had one point of contact, and that was -- he was the
8 ruler. He was the dictator.

9 39 Q. You're speaking of 2nd Lt. B?
10 A. Well, I don't think it's fair -- I'm not even going to 10:50
11 give him a title.

12 40 Q. Well, no, that's fine, okay.
13 A. I'm not going to give him a title --

14 41 Q. Thank you.
15 A. -- because he's not worthy of a title. 10:50

16 42 Q. Now, Mr. Traynor -- thank you. You describe an
17 incident in 1990 when you were brought to the Kilbride
18 Firing Range, do you recall this?

19 A. I do.

20 43 Q. And I think this was an occasion when an NCO stood up 10:50
21 for you in the face of some treatment that you
22 described, is that right?

23 A. That's correct, yes.

24 44 Q. Would you just describe that to the Tribunal?
25 A. Yeah. I find, as somebody who had used a weapon before 10:50
26 I joined the Army, I could shoot shotguns etc. before I
27 joined the Army, so it was a very, very strange
28 arrangement and certainly, although -- certainly not
29 what you would expect to see on a range. I had been on

1 the ranges with the FCA, so I had some prior knowledge
2 and experience of how things worked on those occasions.
3 So you only really had the minimum amount of people who
4 were in the firing positions. Everybody else was kept
5 away behind embankments etc. so there's no fear of 10:51
6 injury or risk of misfire or ricochet or anything like
7 that there, or even somebody getting up and turning up
8 with their gun through, you know, through inexperience,
9 etc.

10
11 So we were all allocated an NCO to supervise us,
12 effectively, because it was our first time on the
13 ranges. So I had an NCO, but this man decided that he
14 was going to have the rest of the Platoon all standing
15 practically at attention behind us where we were lined 10:51
16 for firing. And that seemed very strange, you know,
17 that's not where people should be, people should be
18 removed off and brought up when it's your turn to go
19 into line to take your position, do your shooting.

20 45 Q. And what happened? 10:52

21 A. And -- so, I was lined up, I had fired a few shots --
22 done the zeroing in, you know, all of that, and that
23 was good. So this man then came over and sort of
24 started shouting at me, for no apparent reason. I was
25 in position, I was not even under his control, 10:52
26 technically, I was under the control of the NCO. So,
27 he started shouting and giving me a bit of abuse.
28 Exactly what he said, I can't remember. But the NCO,
29 basically, said 'Everything's okay here, sir', you

1 know, 'There's nothing to...' -- 'This man's doing
2 everything he's supposed to be doing, there's no issue
3 here', you know, and he retreated and moved back. And
4 then we fired a few more shots, did some automatic
5 fire, and then he came back over, but this time he came 10:53
6 up, he came right up close to me and he kicked me in
7 the ribs. Now, I'm not saying it was a really hard
8 physical kick, but toe-poked me in the ribs. And,
9 firstly, I could tell by the NCO, when he could see him
10 approaching, he was puzzled, I suppose, as to 'why is 10:53
11 he coming over here?', and certainly when he did that,
12 the NCO jumped up and said 'Everything is okay. This
13 man is doing a great job, he's an excellent shot, we
14 should be...' -- and he was trying to then say, like,
15 'well, we should be making this man a marksman, he's a 10:53
16 really good shot and he should be training for the
17 marksman team.' And the Lieutenant there got a -- the
18 2nd Lieutenant got a bit of a shock and a bit of a
19 fright that he got this response from the NCO.

20 46 Q. Okay. All right. In the summer of 1990, you describe 10:54
21 going to Kilbride for summer military training, is that
22 right?

23 A. Mm-hmm. Yes.

24 47 Q. And do you want to describe to the Tribunal what
25 occurred there? 10:54

26 A. Ehm, sorry, can you -- as I say, I don't have it in
27 front of me so --

28 48 Q. Certainly. I mean, you describe the training as being
29 tough?

1 A. Yeah.

2 49 Q. But I think you'd probably expect it to be tough, is
3 that fair?

4 A. Yeah, I mean, it was great, the training was great.
5 You know, I mean, it was great, it was really, really 10:54
6 tough and it was really, really physical, but, I mean,
7 you got to show your stuff. You got to show how fit
8 you were. You got to put some of the training that
9 you'd done into action and, you know, find your way
10 over the hills and, you know, that type of orienteering 10:55
11 type of stuff. It was really good. We were pushed
12 really, really hard by the NCOs. So the NCOs that we
13 have for that kind of summer training aren't our normal
14 NCOs, so they're specialist training NCOs that are
15 brought in for the summer training and, you know, those 10:55
16 guys would be, they would be tough nuts. They would be
17 used to dealing with lots of raw recruits coming
18 through their time. But they really --

19 50 Q. You describe in your witness statement, Mr. Traynor,
20 two of those NCOs, those summer trainers -- 10:55

21 A. Yeah, yeah.

22 51 Q. -- taking you aside and --

23 A. Yeah.

24 52 Q. -- I think you and maybe a couple of other apprentices,
25 and having a conversation with you? 10:55

26 A. Yeah, and that was probably in our second week,
27 probably. So we had already done a week of fairly hard
28 stuff and these two NCOs took us aside and basically
29 said, 'what the hell is going on with you lads?' and

1 we were going -- we didn't know what to say, like.
2 Sure, we were used to being bossed around and told what
3 to do and not engaging or talking to NCOs, or Officers,
4 because that was a sort of, you know, 'we talk to you,
5 you don't talk to us.' So this was a bit of a surprise 10:56
6 that these guys were sitting down beside us, and they
7 told us, basically, that they had been given a list of
8 names of people to 'ride', is the expression they use
9 in the Army -- so that's to really give a hard time to.

10
11 So, they had been given a list of names and they,
12 basically, said, like, 'we can't understand this. I
13 mean, you guys are great. You know, nobody
14 back-chatted, nobody didn't do anything they were
15 told.' You know, they thought we were great because we 10:56
16 just got on with it because we were so used to being
17 told what to do and pushed around and bossed around, so
18 we did it.

19 53 Q. In 1990 also, you describe an occasion when you were on
20 full dress parade on the square? 10:56

21 A. Yes.

22 54 Q. -- and some incidents that occurred then; can you
23 recall those now?

24 A. Yeah. So, yeah, we were -- yeah, we were in parade, we
25 were doing our stuff, and we were -- I'm not sure if 10:57
26 this is -- is this the kicking incident you're speaking
27 about?

28 55 Q. Well, the incident that you describe in your statement
29 is being punched in the stomach?

1 A. Sorry, yeah, that was a separate incident, yeah -- and,
2 I do apologise, because there was multiple incidents
3 and --

4 56 Q. Well, I'll just give you that prompt, and if you can
5 then describe that. 10:57

6 A. Yeah, so, basically, we were standing to attention and
7 the Officer's going around inspecting us all -- so have
8 we got our berets properly or ties etc. And when he
9 came to me, he said, 'Suck your belly in, Traynor.'
10 And I was standing -- I was, I suppose, trying to stand 10:57
11 myself a little bit better (indicating) and then he
12 punched me in the stomach. So I tried to -- I'm a big,
13 tall, strong fella, so I tried to sort of stand my
14 ground and he said again, 'Suck your stomach in,
15 Traynor.' And I tried to do it again and then he hit 10:58
16 me twice as hard the second time, which I sort of had
17 to take a step back. I straightened myself up and he
18 said something else -- and it's probably in my
19 statement but I just don't recall exactly now. But,
20 basically, he then hit me a third time in the stomach, 10:58
21 which, you know, I had to take a couple of steps back.
22 But that was -- you know, the first one was hard, the
23 second one was twice as hard, and the third one was
24 twice as hard as the second one.

25 57 Q. And did he say anything to you at the end of that? 10:58

26 A. As I said, I don't recall what's in my statement.

27 58 Q. Okay. Did you have any understanding as to why he did
28 that?

29 A. No. I suppose, I would ask the question why would he

1 do that, you know? And even if I wasn't dressed
2 properly, and even if my stomach was sticking out,
3 should he be punching me?

4 59 Q. You say in your statement that you weren't alone in
5 receiving treatment of that nature, is that right, that 10:59
6 you witnessed other apprentices being subjected to
7 similar treatment?

8 A. I did, yeah. I have to say, probably in my entire time
9 there, I never felt that I was alone. I never felt
10 that I was the only one that was being treated like 10:59
11 this, and I think that's important to say. You know,
12 there were others who I felt were treated equally as
13 badly, you know, to a greater or less degree, but it
14 certainly wasn't just me. There's many, many others,
15 and I witnessed many other events like that. 11:00

16 60 Q. You describe being encouraged to join the rugby team?

17 A. That's not quite correct.

18 61 Q. I beg your pardon.

19 A. So, I, you know, through this time, I suppose, I was
20 doing my very best to keep out of trouble, to keep -- 11:00
21 to get on the right side of this man and to show him
22 that I was worthy and willing and able. And, you know,
23 that involved my fellow apprentices, you know, helping
24 me, which we all helped each other, you know. So you'd
25 be going out on parade and each one of you would check 11:00
26 the other fella beside you and make sure his belt was
27 straight, make sure his trousers were straight, his
28 shirt, his tie, his beret, all of that. We would all
29 be doing that for each other and to help each other

1 out, you know. So I knew that this man played rugby.
2 There was a couple of guys in our platoon played rugby.
3 I never played rugby before. And I thought, you know,
4 well, if I go and play rugby and show, like, you know,
5 I'm a good sportsman, I'm fit, I'm strong and I'd be 11:01
6 good for any team, you know, that that might help to
7 build a rapport with this man and, you know, break down
8 that hostility and get past that.

9 62 Q. So it wasn't -- I was wrong to say that you were
10 encouraged to do so; you thought it would be a useful 11:01
11 thing to do?

12 A. Oh, no, it was -- oh, it was my initiative to go and do
13 it.

14 63 Q. I beg your pardon.

15 A. And, you know, I have to say it was -- you know, I 11:01
16 never played rugby before, but I took to it like a duck
17 to water. It was great. You know, I was built for it.
18 I was fast. I played in the backs -- despite my size,
19 I played in the backs because I was really fast. But,
20 yeah, there was a couple of incidents that happened 11:01
21 around that rugby, if you want me to expand on those?

22 64 Q. Yes, please, yeah.

23 A. So, I suppose it's fair to say that that didn't have
24 the desired effect in terms of building a closer
25 relationship with this man and getting past this 11:02
26 hostility. The hostility still continued within the
27 rugby environment, which was obviously personal time
28 outside of the barracks, travelling to games etc. --

29 65 Q. Yes.

1 A. And, you know, on one occasion, we were in the dressing
2 room and, I don't know, for any of the sports people
3 that are here, it's not as intense in these
4 environments now, but in those days, fellas going out
5 to play rugby would be really pumped up and really 11:02
6 hyped up and jumping and punching walls and all sorts
7 of stuff, but he, instead of that rising the team
8 around him, he turned and he grabbed me by the throat
9 or by the neck here and shoved me up against the wall
10 with his two fists sticking in my throat, saying -- 11:02
11 and apologies for the language, but 'You better fucking
12 not let me down here', 'You fucking better not let me
13 down here', and it wasn't in an encouraging fashion in
14 any sense. That was one incident. There was another
15 incident -- 11:03
16 66 Q. Can I just, before you leave that --
17 A. Sure.
18 67 Q. How did other people react to that?
19 A. Very badly.
20 68 Q. And did anybody say anything? 11:03
21 A. Yeah, I mean, the other team members, who were also
22 officers -- most of these were much older fellas than
23 me. Like, I was 18. Most of those guys, you know,
24 they were all in their 20s, you know, so they were
25 officers or NCOs for the most part. And, you know, 11:03
26 they didn't like that at all, and obviously thought it
27 was extremely strange behaviour.
28 69 Q. All right.
29 A. There was a couple of incidents like that. I'm not

1 sure if you want me to elaborate, but there was a
2 couple of other incidents similar to that, but in the
3 same team, and, likewise, weren't appreciated by any of
4 his fellow officers either, you know, and I do remember
5 one officer, you know, basically berating him on the 11:04
6 pitch at the time, you know. So, it was strange
7 behaviour.

8 70 Q. In 1991, you describe an incident where yourself and
9 your fellow apprentice - is it Martin Wall again? -
10 were escorted by an NCO to this man's office, is that 11:04
11 right?

12 A. Correct.

13 71 Q. And can you describe what happened?

14 A. Yeah. So, on this incident - and I suppose there was
15 those two incidents, I suppose, one in 1990 and one in 11:05
16 1991 - but on one of these, and I thought it was on
17 this one, that he asked Martin Wall was his uncle the
18 GOC or a question to that, where I only found that out
19 afterwards, I didn't know why at the time because
20 Martin was marched in first, but it was one of these 11:05
21 really heightened environments as well -- we were
22 running up and down in our No. 1 uniform before we got
23 there, running up and down the stairs before we got in.
24 You know, you got in and, I mean, the sweat was running
25 down your face, you know, and you'd just have to stand 11:05
26 there and take all of that. And Martin was brought in
27 first and then the door flung open and Martin was
28 literally thrown out the door and I was going 'Oh, this
29 is going to be bad. This is going to be bad.' And so

1 I went in -- I was marched in then as well and -- so,
2 yeah, it was extremely intimidating. Lots of shouting
3 at me. Lots of verbal abuse, you know, and -- I
4 suppose he was probably as angry as I'd ever seen him,
5 and it was probably because of what had happened before 11:06
6 with Martin where he'd asked Martin is his uncle the
7 GOC and Martin said 'No, he's my cousin' or something,
8 and that's why he got thrown out. So, yeah, I was made
9 do press-ups, you know, standing on my back, pushing me
10 down, you know, and lots of 'Come on, Traynor, you 11:06
11 think you're a tough guy.' 'Come on, show us how tough
12 you are.' 'Can you not do a couple of press-ups?',
13 this type of thing to -- and I realised at that stage
14 that the escort that we had over was gone. The door
15 was open, but he wasn't to be seen, the Sergeant. And, 11:07
16 you know, so then I was stood back up. Running on the
17 spot. More verbal abuse. Put back down, you know, and
18 then more pushing me down on the ground, to then
19 kicking me in the ribs -- and I mean proper kicks in
20 the ribs. I'm not talking about toe-poke, like 11:07
21 earlier. I mean proper, physical, fold me over and
22 then roaring at me, 'Are you not fit for it? Are you
23 not fit for it? Can you not do it? I thought you were
24 a tough guy. I thought you were a big lad.' And that
25 was one of his things, 'big lad' was one of his regular 11:07
26 expressions. 'Get up and do the press-ups.' So I
27 continued doing that and that went on and I got
28 multiple kicks on both sides of the ribs, to, you know,
29 then being stood up in between times, you know, punched

1 in the stomach, 'Straighten yourself up', you know,
2 this type of behaviour, to, you know, finally him
3 saying, 'Come on, hit me, hit me. You want to fight
4 me, I know you want to fight me. Come on, hit me, hit
5 me.' And, I suppose, sorry, I didn't say, in the 11:08
6 middle of that, that was because he wanted me to sign
7 my discharge and I refused to. So the intermittent
8 times that I got stood up was my chance to now sign my
9 discharge, and I refuse again --

10 72 Q. And are you saying that he said that to you in the 11:08
11 course of this engagement?

12 A. Yes. So, yeah, I would have done some press-ups first,
13 then stood up, 'This is your chance to sign your
14 discharge papers.' 'No, I'm not signing.' Back down,
15 more. Up. 'Sign'. 'No'. Back down. So that was... 11:09

16 73 Q. In your statement you describe the behaviour as
17 erratic; would that be fair?

18 A. It was erratic, yeah, that's the nicest way I could
19 probably say it. I mean, it was pretty crazy. I mean,
20 the image of the man was just a man who had lost his 11:09
21 senses. I mean, he had a red face on him, wild eyes,
22 you know -- I mean pure rage.

23 74 Q. After that event, how would you describe yourself?

24 A. I was very shook up. Well, I could barely walk, I
25 suppose, back to the billet. Yeah, it was very 11:09
26 disturbing, very scary. Very frightening.

27 75 Q. Why didn't you complain about it?

28 A. Again, complain to who? There was nobody there to
29 complain to. You know, I think you have to -- and it's

1 very difficult - and I suppose I've thought about this
2 a lot - it's very difficult to convey -- you know,
3 while we can put words on it, but what we can't put
4 into any of this is the feeling, you know, the
5 atmosphere, the environment. You know, it's very, very 11:10
6 difficult to explain what that was like. You know,
7 there was never a point where anybody, that I'm aware
8 of, ever made a decision not to complain. It just --
9 it just was alien. There was just no, there was no
10 concept of complaint, or no concept that it was even an 11:10
11 option to complain. And I think that's really
12 important to understand that control that there was,
13 that power over us, that we were so cocooned within his
14 control that, you know, there was nobody else stepping
15 in there at any point where you would -- and, you know, 11:11
16 we wouldn't have had, probably, because we were so
17 scared, if we had had, but there just wasn't any
18 opportunity there for any -- there was never any sign
19 of any outsiders within that. Like, as I say, he was
20 in control and that was it. 11:11

21 76 Q. Okay. You describe in your statement being at home
22 some I think relatively short time after this incident?

23 A. That's right, yeah.

24 77 Q. And what happened?

25 A. Yeah, so, yeah, I was home. I grew up on a farm, you 11:11
26 know, so, you know, when you grow up on a farm, you're
27 always working when you're at home, so you get out and
28 do whatever has to be done. And I came in and, in
29 typical old country kitchens, I came in and I pulled

1 off my T-shirt to wash my hands in the kitchen sink and
2 dust myself off and my mother was there and a neighbour
3 of ours and, eh, so they saw all the bruising on me.
4 And so I didn't realise -- you know, I suppose I knew
5 what I looked like but, I suppose, I didn't realise 11:12
6 that nobody else had seen me like this.

7 78 Q. Did they ask you about it?

8 A. Yeah, well, like -- yeah, they did, yeah. Like, I
9 could see by their face, like, they were just in total
10 shock at the condition I was in. Yeah, so they asked 11:12
11 me what happened to me, and I wouldn't tell them, you
12 know, and that's just -- you know, I grew up looking
13 after myself, you know. I'm the oldest of nine. I was
14 always an independent fella. So, you know, I was -- I
15 wouldn't share my problems with somebody else, you 11:13
16 know. I was 18 -- I'll look after myself.

17 79 Q. Okay. And did you give any inkling at home of what you
18 were experiencing at the barracks?

19 A. Not at that time, but later, later on, yes. You know,
20 I suppose, over that period, I suppose, the intensity, 11:13
21 you know, was just getting too much. You know, I was
22 just breaking down. You know, I probably was just
23 coming to the end, I just wasn't able to take any more.
24 So I would have shared, I would have shared certain
25 incidents that happened with me and with others. 11:14

26 80 Q. But that was later, you say?

27 A. Yeah. I suppose, in the two to three months probably
28 in the lead-up to my ultimate departure, yeah.

29 81 Q. Okay. You describe being subjected to periods of being

1 confined to barracks, is that right?

2 A. That's right, yes.

3 82 Q. How would you describe -- I'm speaking now after this
4 incident, about going towards the end of 1990 - how
5 would you describe your mental health? Or, sorry, 11:14
6 we're in 1991 now and how would you describe your
7 mental health?

8 A. Yeah, I think probably, we were -- I suppose, from the
9 day we started, we were in an intense environment with
10 high pressure. So, confinement was a huge thing 11:15
11 because you lost the respite, you lost the part where
12 we could de-pressure, go away from the weekend, you
13 know, let that pressure drop. You know, people see the
14 Army and they see this sort of recruit stuff and, you
15 know, this high intensity -- that's over short periods. 11:15
16 But, for us, like, that went on for years. There was
17 very little break in there in that. So, yeah, that
18 was a -- you know, I suppose, you know, my mental
19 health has always been good, you know, I've never had a
20 mental health issue, you know, but I suppose pressure 11:16
21 does things to people and, I suppose, from the
22 beginning of April, I suppose, you know, those last
23 sort of six weeks, I suppose, really was the -- but
24 probably a bit in March as well, but I suppose it was
25 really, it was really coming on strong there in that 11:16
26 last couple of months.

27 83 Q. You say in your statement that you had suicidal
28 thoughts, is that right?

29 A. Yeah. Yeah. It's not an easy thing to say. It's not

1 an easy thing to admit, that you would -- you know, for
2 someone like me, who's a strong individual and, as I
3 said, independent, you know, self-driven, you know, so
4 it's not an easy thing to admit, that you would be that
5 vulnerable and that you would be pressurised to that 11:17
6 point where you would consider committing suicide and
7 taking your own life, you know. And it's not an easy
8 thing to admit, it's never an easy thing to talk about.
9 But, yeah, certainly in those last few months, you
10 know, I often heard fellas saying when we were there, 11:17
11 after these kind of intense periods, you know, people
12 would say, 'Someone's going to have to die here before
13 this changes', you know, and, I mean, it was just an
14 awful thing to say. I don't think I'd ever heard that
15 kind of expression before. But that was -- that was 11:17
16 the environment that we were in and it was high
17 pressure, unrelenting and the never knowing, you know,
18 never knowing if it was going to be you today, if was
19 going to be the guy beside you today, or the guy over
20 there. And it didn't matter if it was the guy over 11:18
21 there because you were all together, and we had nothing
22 else, only each other.

23 84 Q. All right. I think at the beginning of May, you did
24 actually apply for a discharge, is that right?

25 A. Yeah. well, I suppose, there was a lead-up to that, I 11:18
26 suppose. You know, if you go back a slight step back
27 before that, traditionally when you were in second
28 year, there was a trip to Normandy in France and Paris,
29 which had been going on for years before we were there,

1 and it was actually one of our teachers that was one of
2 the leaders of it, and then there was a couple of NCOs
3 from within the barracks who also went on the trips as
4 well. So this was brought up for us, so, you know, I
5 volunteered to help to organise it and we were
6 collecting money every week, saving, you know. So I
7 was going around to all the guys collecting the fiver,
8 or whatever it was, to build up our funds to go on our
9 trip. And shortly before we were going on our trip, I
10 was pulled aside by one of the NCOs and the teacher who
11 were organising it and we were told that I wasn't --
12 that I had been told by this Lieutenant -- or that they
13 had been told by this Lieutenant that I wasn't fit to
14 be going on any trip, as in -- I don't mean fit as in
15 physically fit, but not somebody to be taken on this
16 trip. And they spoke to me about that and I was, I was
17 shocked. And they were saying about, 'Ah, you know,
18 well, he says that you're going to cause a lot of
19 trouble and you'll be drinking and you'll do all this
20 sort of stuff', and I said 'No way', I said, 'I've been
21 trying to organise this, I'm really looking forward to
22 it.' So I got on the trip because they spoke up for
23 me, I think, ultimately, and said that they were going
24 to take responsibility -- if anything did happen on the
25 trip to do with me, that it would be on them, which I
26 really appreciated.

11:19

11:19

11:19

11:20

11:20

27
28 So, on those second years -- and, sorry, there was
29 third years also on that, so I, you know, interacted

1 with them in terms of the collecting of funds etc.

2
3 So, that was okay, we'd a great time. It was fabulous.
4 One of the best trips of my life. And so when we came
5 back then, we were, I think, pretty much straight into 11:20
6 military training because it was Easter, Easter was
7 early. And that was fine and, you know, we did all the
8 usual stuff and we did well, and I did well, and I
9 don't think there was any issue with anything that I
10 did, and then we were off for Easter. I got sick when 11:21
11 I was at home and I knew it was over Easter weekend,
12 but I actually can see from the medical record that
13 there is there that it was 1st April, which was
14 actually Easter Monday, the day I actually went to
15 the doctor, which wouldn't be a -- you know, you 11:21
16 wouldn't be going to a doctor on Easter Monday unless
17 you were... So, I was really sick with a chest
18 infection and so I was signed off for a week. I was
19 then back to the doctor and effectively signed off for
20 a second week. And I went back to Naas then, to the 11:21
21 Apprentice School. And, you know, effectively -- I
22 still was sick, but on the Monday when I went back,
23 effectively all hell broke loose with this Lieutenant,
24 you know, 'who the fuck...' - and I apologise for the
25 language again - 'who the fuck do you think you are, 11:22
26 fucking taking holidays?', and I was going, like, 'I
27 wasn't on holidays, I was sick.' And, basically, I
28 should have 'fucking came back to Naas.' It didn't
29 matter how fucking sick I was, 'get fucking back here

1 and I'll decide whether you're sick or not sick. So
2 that was -- I mean, that was horrendous, that day was
3 brutal, and it just, it never ended. He must have come
4 to me about five times that day, over the day. And
5 then I, actually, because I was still sick, I went to 11:22
6 the doctor the next day in the Apprentice School and he
7 sent me for chest X-rays and gave me more medication,
8 etc. But I think it's just important to show, like, I
9 was genuinely still sick and the Army doctor still
10 thought I was sick. But he didn't care and he just, he 11:23
11 just stuck on me for the whole week after that, 'I'm
12 going to fucking charge you for this. I'm going to do
13 you. You're gone. I'm getting fucking rid of you.'
14 And that was the whole thing for the week, up until I
15 got paraded, I think, and charged on the, I think it 11:23
16 was on 1st May.

17 85 Q. And what were you paraded and charged for?
18 A. I was charged with -- I think I was charged with the
19 sick cert being too late arriving to the barracks.

20 86 Q. So a point came, Mr. Traynor, where you said, 'I will 11:24
21 seek a discharge.'
22 A. Well, I think that first session was horrendous. You
23 know, again, as I said, in your No. 1s, running up and
24 down, sweating and sweating and sweating, going in in a
25 heightened state, not -- I had no idea why I was going 11:24
26 in. I didn't know, I didn't know what I was being
27 charged with. And then, you know, I only know what I
28 was being charged with because of the records that the
29 Tribunal has found and produced. I would have no idea

1 of what I was charged for. And surrounded by the
2 Commandant, the Captain, the Lieutenant and NCOs and
3 just running on the spot, shouting, roaring at me I'm
4 not fit to be in the Army, I'm a 'fucking disgrace', I
5 should never have been let into the Army and they were 11:25
6 'fucking going get rid of me'. And that was -- and
7 then, ultimately, I was made sign, I was made sign a
8 document that I was going to be on good behaviour,
9 which the Tribunal has produced. And if you look at
10 that record from that day, I suppose if you could have 11:25
11 seen it at the time, it was probably soaking wet
12 because I was crying my eyes out from the treatment and
13 the pressure that I was under, and if you had have said
14 to me, if they had have said to me 'You can walk out
15 the gate now', ' I'd have been gone. I'd have been 11:25
16 gone. There was no way anyone wanted to live in this
17 environment. And if you look at my signature that's on
18 that, you can see I can barely write. I couldn't even
19 spell my own name properly. So that, even in today's
20 terms, can give you some idea of how much pressure was 11:26
21 I under when I was -- how much duress was I under when
22 I was signing that.

23
24 So, the result of that, I realised that life was over,
25 you know, for me in the Army. I realised that, like, 11:26
26 given that they were all in this room and every one of
27 them was having a go at me, where -- you know, you talk
28 about complaints -- complain to who? Here they all
29 were. They were all together.

1
2 So the next morning, and maybe on the advice of some of
3 my fellow apprentices, I don't know, but the next
4 morning I wrote -- you have a formal -- sorry, you make
5 a kind of a formal form, you make it all out yourself 11:26
6 to see the Commanding Officer, and I sent it to him the
7 next morning. But I wanted to see him because, I mean,
8 that was my ultimate cry for help there. I was done, I
9 was spent, I was broke, I was suicidal. I just wanted
10 all the pain to stop. 11:27

11 87 Q. And did you see him then?

12 A. Yes, I did. And I got exactly the same thing all over
13 again that I had got the previous day, only with the CO
14 there. Maybe a little bit of a drop in the expletives,
15 but the tone was exactly the same. And I was made to 11:27
16 sign, again, another form -- the same form that I had
17 signed the day before, again. I was made to sign that
18 again. And, then, you know, I was basically being told
19 'There's no future for you here.' 'You have no chance
20 of surviving here.' You know, 'This place is going to 11:27
21 break you', you know, and, I suppose, then that led to
22 me being forced to sign my discharge.

23 88 Q. We'll look at some of these documents in a moment,
24 Mr. Traynor. I just want to keep going for the moment,
25 but we'll go back -- 11:28

26 A. Maybe if I might finish on that, maybe, if you don't
27 mind, Mr. Cush, just when you're on that, that -- and
28 maybe you are going to come back to it, and I apologise
29 if you do, but when I signed that discharge, I only --

1 I signed that on the thoughts that 'I am now going to
2 walk out the gate', that that was -- but that's not
3 what happened. Would you like me to continue?

4 89 Q. Well, I was going to ask you did you have exams coming
5 up the following month? Were you scheduled for exams? 11:29

6 A. We did have exams in June, yeah, that's correct, yes.

7 90 Q. And there is some suggestion in the documents that you
8 had indicated that you wanted to be discharged, but not
9 until after your exams, is that correct?

10 A. I would dispute that. I would have wanted to walk 11:29
11 straight out the gate, and that's why I signed the
12 form. I wouldn't have signed the form thinking that
13 I'm going to be still here for another month, or
14 whatever it was at the time, and continue with the
15 current environment that I was living in, which was -- 11:29
16 it was unlivable, you know.

17 91 Q. Do you remember much of the week that followed?
18 Because we know that you've had what you described
19 yourself as a breakdown, isn't that so?

20 A. Yeah, so the week that followed -- as I said, when I 11:29
21 walked out of that room, I thought 'I'm going, I'm
22 discharged, I'm going to be out the gate, I'm going to
23 be home today or tomorrow', and that's not what
24 happened. That Lieutenant followed me and said, 'You
25 think that's it? You think you're fucking going to get 11:30
26 away that easy? You're not getting anywhere, you're
27 not fucking going anywhere until I'm finished with
28 you', and that was pretty much the tone for that week.
29 As you said earlier, I was suicidal at that stage. I

1 was in very, very poor condition, I'd say physically
2 and mentally. As I said, I was just recovering from
3 after being sick with a chest infection for a couple of
4 weeks, or three weeks probably, really, so, you know,
5 physically, I wasn't in great shape, but certainly 11:30
6 emotionally and mentally, you know, I was -- I just
7 wanted to get home, I just wanted to get out and get
8 away. Like, doing exams at that point was the last
9 thing on my mind. I wasn't thinking about doing exams.
10 There was no great plan. The plan was live. 11:31

11 92 Q. All right. Mr. Traynor, I think on 11th May you had
12 what you've described as a breakdown and the lead-up to
13 it, but can you recall anything of the events of 11th
14 May?

15 A. Well, I was confined. So, not only -- I was charged on 11:31
16 those dates that you mentioned, the 1st and 2nd, so I
17 was confined to barracks. So, as I say, even though I
18 signed my papers thinking that I'm getting to leave
19 here, not only was I not getting to leave here, I
20 wasn't getting out for any reason. So, effectively, I 11:31
21 was imprisoned. And I had to sit there on the Friday
22 and watch all of my fellow apprentices all pack their
23 bags and head home for the weekend and I was just in
24 desperation at that stage, you know. As I say, I was
25 suicidal, so all I was doing at that stage was, when 11:32
26 the lads left, between that Friday night and the
27 Saturday night, was thinking about how was I going to
28 commit suicide, how was I physically going to do it.

29 93 Q. Okay. So, do you recall anything of the events with

1 the pool table?

2 A. I remember sitting on my bed. I had a knife and I was
3 cutting tracks in my arm. And, yeah, I suppose,
4 ultimately, I suppose, at the last minute, I suppose, I
5 thought of my brothers and sisters and, ehm, some of 11:33
6 who are sitting here today having to listen to this...
7 So, I -- so that was... I couldn't do it, at that
8 stage, you know. That was my full stop there. I
9 couldn't do it. So, I just exploded and I went into
10 the pool room -- the pool table, you walk through the 11:33
11 door and the pool table's right there and I just
12 crashed my two arms down on it like that there
13 (indicating) and I broke the pool table. And I don't
14 remember how long I was there, I don't remember
15 anything else in the room, I just remember walking back 11:34
16 out, after however long I was there, I've no idea, and
17 my fellow apprentice, Mick O'Connell, who was here
18 wednesday, his bed was about four beds up the corridor
19 and I remember just seeing him standing there. But,
20 you know, Mick was a very small guy, he was the 11:34
21 smallest guy in the Platoon, I think. He was a little
22 blond-haired fella, wearing glasses. I don't think he
23 was even dressed, so I think he was probably in bed,
24 maybe, and maybe jumped out. I suppose I just got such
25 a shock when I saw him and I was -- I just walked -- I 11:35
26 was walking towards him and I could see he was so
27 afraid, so scared. And just as I was walking towards
28 him, I said 'It's all right, Mick', and I walked up and
29 I sat on my bed. And then at some time later, there

1 was a Corporal standing there with a baton - I don't
2 know how long it was - he was standing there with a
3 baton, holding the baton across his chest like this
4 here (indicating). I think he asked me was I all right
5 and I said, 'Yeah, I'm fine'. And he said 'will you 11:36
6 come with me?' and I said, 'Yeah', and I got up and I
7 walked with him. I walked down to the Guard Room at
8 the gate and I was locked up in there. And at some
9 point during that then, he or somebody else or whatever
10 came and told me to take my boots off. Took -- asked 11:36
11 me for my belt. I can't remember if they took the
12 laces out of my boots or I took the laces out of my
13 boots, or even if they took my boots completely, but I
14 think they just took the laces out of them. And I was
15 left there, a little box room, no furniture, mattress 11:37
16 on the floor. I don't think there was any windows, I
17 think it was just a little square room and I was just
18 left locked in there.

19 94 Q. And did you get to see anybody?

20 A. On the Sunday evening when the guys were coming back as 11:37
21 normal on Sunday evenings after a weekend off, I got to
22 see some of those, some of them.

23 95 Q. On the Sunday?

24 A. On the Sunday night, yeah. Not officially, you know, I
25 think they were snook in by some of the guys that were 11:38
26 on guard, I think. It wasn't -- certainly I don't
27 think it was official anyway, I think, but they were
28 just, as I say, some of the guys who were on guard let
29 them in for a couple of minutes to see me.

1 96 Q. And I think your parents were alerted to the situation,
2 is that right?

3 A. I know now, I suppose, that, yes, some of the
4 apprentices rang my parents. And maybe they got my
5 phone number or my home phone number from me -- 11:38

6 97 Q. You don't know.

7 A. -- at that time, I don't know. You know, we're
8 pre-mobile phones, you know, it was landlines only, you
9 know, so you wouldn't have been calling anybody's
10 house. But somebody got my parents' phone number and 11:39
11 rang my parents to tell them -- what exactly, I'm not
12 sure, but that they needed to come down to get me.

13 98 Q. Okay. And do you recall then meeting your mother --
14 and your father, I think?

15 A. Yeah, my mother and father arrived on the Sunday at 11:39
16 some point after they'd been informed. Yeah, so I
17 remember meeting them. You know, that was pretty
18 tough. I felt like a real child again. That's what
19 you were driv to, that you were there with nothing
20 left, only just back like a baby. 11:40

21 99 Q. Were you, on that occasion, able to describe to them
22 how things had got to that state?

23 A. We talked, yeah. How much detail I gave them of what
24 had happened -- I don't think they were really
25 questioning me, you know, I think it was more about 11:40
26 concern and getting me out, you know, but not
27 questioning me about what had happened, you know, and
28 the cuts on my arms and stuff like that. And I still,
29 I still had -- I still had a little penknife that I

1 had, which was in the seam of my trousers - I'd
2 concealed it in the seam of my trousers - and I took it
3 out and I gave it to my mother.

4 100 Q. And did you get out on that Sunday?

5 A. Excuse me? 11:41

6 101 Q. Were your parents able to take you home on the Sunday?

7 A. No. No. No.

8 102 Q. And they returned, I think, on the Monday, is that
9 right?

10 A. Yes, they returned on the Monday, yeah. 11:41

11 103 Q. All right. And, on the Monday, you did leave, I think,
12 with your parents, is that right?

13 A. Yeah. Well, the Monday started off, I was being
14 paraded again and brought back in in front of all of
15 these Officers and confronted with all of this stuff 11:41
16 like I was some form of criminal because I had done
17 damage to the barracks. And --

18 104 Q. I think you were charged, is that right?

19 A. Yeah, some form of charge procedure. As I said, on
20 these occasions, you know, it wasn't like you were 11:42
21 given anyone to represent you or to advise you in any
22 of these disciplinary situations, or support you in any
23 of these disciplinary situations, or even explain to
24 you what the rules were in any of these disciplinary
25 situations, or even what you were being charged for or 11:42
26 under what code it might be etc. So those things were
27 never, were never clear in any of these situations, not
28 just that one. Obviously, in that one --

29 105 Q. well, let's just talk about this one, Mr. Traynor --

1 A. No.

2 112 Q. You don't recall?

3 A. No.

4 113 Q. I want to look at some of the documents now,
5 Mr. Traynor, so if you can just bear with me for a 11:44
6 moment.

7 A. Sure.

8 114 Q. [Short pause]. So the first document is at page 2755
9 of the book. Can you see that there on the screen, Mr.
10 Traynor? 11:45

11 A. I can, yes.

12 115 Q. I think this is the application for a discharge by
13 purchase, do you see that?

14 A. Yes.

15 116 Q. And you see on the right-hand side, the first box up, 11:45
16 as it were, dated 2nd May 1991, that's the first date
17 that appears in the document, do you see that?

18 A. Yes.

19 117 Q. And then on the left-hand column, the first box is:
20 11:45

21 "I hereby apply for my discharge by purchase for the
22 following reasons:
23

24 Because I want to finish my apprenticeship in a
25 civilian establishment and I am not happy within 11:45
26 the..."

27

28 -- presumably that's the Platoon. Is that an accurate
29 summary of why you were applying for a discharge?

1 A. As I said, at that point I'd have done anything to get
2 out of the Army. I suppose, you know, I never had the
3 best handwriting either, but, you know, I can write and
4 I can spell and just the -- my handwriting there
5 certainly looks like it wasn't in a free-spirited, in a 11:46
6 free-spirited way of writing.

7 118 Q. I just want to come back to it in a moment, but could
8 we move forward to 2759, if we could scroll down that a
9 little? And just pausing there, this is a later
10 document and it's part of the investigation into 11:46
11 complaints that your parents made, just so as you
12 understand. You see it's dated -- well, you can't see
13 it now, but it's dated 15th May at the top of the page
14 and I just want you to look at subparagraph (c) of
15 paragraph 2, do you see that? 11:47

16 A. Yeah.

17 119 Q. "Aptce C's allegations were made as a result of close
18 questioning to establish the cause of his continuous
19 misbehaviour and only after he had applied for and was
20 being granted his discharge." 11:47
21

22 I just want to understand from you, Mr. Traynor, do you
23 think that at the time of your discharge, you made some
24 of the allegations that you're making now?

25 A. Yeah, I think in that first phase on that day, on 2nd 11:47
26 May, there would have been -- I would have raised
27 concerns about the treatment that I was receiving and,
28 I suppose, the treatment that we as a group were
29 receiving, which was vigorously denied by all who were

1 there, and, you know, again, I don't want to be going
2 into using bad language here all day but, like, you
3 know, 'That's fucking bullshit', 'You're the fucking
4 problem here', 'You're the one causing all this fucking
5 shit', 'This is not the place for you.' 11:48

6 120 Q. So if we go back to 2755 and the application for
7 discharge, the allegations don't find their way onto
8 the form certainly, isn't that right?

9 A. No.

10 121 Q. All right. Just scroll down that a little further, if 11:48
11 you would --

12 A. That document was after -- that was the latter part of
13 that day, that conversation.

14 122 Q. You think you might have had that conversation after
15 signing the document? 11:48

16 A. No, the conversation was before that.

17 123 Q. Okay.

18 A. And then, as I say, I was forced into signing this.

19 124 Q. All right. And if you scroll down a little further,
20 there's, on the left-hand side, there's a "Remarks" 11:49
21 column, do you see that?

22 A. Yes.

23 125 Q. And:

24

25 "This man finds difficulty in adapting to military 11:49
26 discipline."
27

28 And that your discharge would be in the interests of
29 the service, and that's -- it seems to be dated 8th

1 May, do you see that?

2 A. Yes.

3 126 Q. Just turning to page 2757, this is a document recording
4 the allegations being put to the "relevant man", as you
5 describe him, and it's a document in which he disputes 11:49
6 the allegations. He said he vigorously denies them
7 and, some, he accepts the facts, but not the
8 characterisation that you have put on them -- just, for
9 the record, that's there?

10 A. I would expect no different. I mean, this man thought 11:50
11 he was doing right all the time.

12 127 Q. And then if we could turn on to a long document dealing
13 with page 2761?

14 A. Just on that one there, you know, he did admit to some
15 of those events where I had been ordered to pack my 11:50
16 bags and, you know, that I was effectively being
17 discharged.

18 128 Q. Yes?

19 A. And he did admit that.

20 129 Q. Yes. 11:50

21 A. And I'm not sure that that would come within normal
22 military procedure where you would be ordering somebody
23 to go and pack their bags.

24 130 Q. Yeah, just so as you know, Mr. Traynor, we're not able
25 to decide whether it did or didn't happen, and that's 11:51
26 why we're recording your allegations and his denials
27 and moving on, sorry --

28 A. Yeah, but I am just pointing out that he did accept
29 that he did that, yeah.

1 131 Q. I understand. We've seen the document. So, if you
2 look at page 2761, this document, and this is a
3 document, Mr. Traynor, you've seen, but recently
4 through the Tribunal, isn't that right?
5 A. Correct. 11:51
6 132 Q. And you've attended at interview to assist the Tribunal
7 and we've been through this document before, but I'm
8 going to ask you some questions about it. It's part of
9 the investigation that followed your mother, in
10 particular, making the complaints. 11:51
11 A. Yes.
12 133 Q. At paragraph 3, it says that, from the outset, you had
13 problems adapting to the military system. And it goes
14 on to describe entries in the Platoon diary. And, in
15 paragraph 4, it suggests your disciplinary record was 11:51
16 below average, resulting in many parading and
17 warnings. And, at 5, it suggests that your academic
18 record was below average to average. And then there is
19 a description of recent breaches of discipline and
20 surrounding events. This is all a description about 11:52
21 you.
22 A. Mm-hmm.
23 134 Q. And it goes over the page and if you see, at the
24 beginning, all of this are the allegations against you
25 and some of them are -- I think some of them, you'd 11:52
26 admit the core facts, at least: 27th April '91, you
27 broke bounds about the personal problem --
28 A. Well, can I just speak on that one there particularly?
29 135 Q. Certainly. Certainly.

1 A. You know, that particular, as I said, that was a
2 particularly intense period and, just by way of
3 description of what actually happened around that --
4 and while I appreciate that the Tribunal has provided
5 me with a couple of thousand pages of documents, it is 11:53
6 extremely difficult for me to look at them, and
7 certainly very difficult for me to analyse them in any
8 professional way that I would in my normal day-to-day
9 work because it is so traumatising.

10
11 But, on that particular event, I was already confined
12 to barracks and this said Lieutenant did actually
13 permit me to go home that weekend, himself, on his own
14 volition. For what purposes, we can probably now
15 establish, because I didn't really know at the time why 11:53
16 he did.

17
18 So, he let me go home on that weekend -- and just for,
19 maybe, a bit of clarity around processes within an army
20 barracks, like, you cannot just walk out the gate, you 11:54
21 know, you need to have authorisation to walk in and out
22 of gates, leave barracks. So, I would not have been --
23 and you've heard people talk about their passes and
24 passes being revoked, you know, so, therefore, you
25 couldn't leave. I would not have been allowed to walk 11:54
26 out the gate of Naas Barracks or the Army Apprentice
27 School without authorisation. I didn't have any
28 physical authorisation to leave that weekend because I
29 was confined to barracks. But he contacted the gate

1 and told them that it was okay for me to leave. So, I
2 duly took my opportunity and I left and I went home for
3 my weekend. As I said, I was recovering -- I also,
4 which is mentioned here elsewhere, an issue at home as
5 well -- 11:54

6 136 Q. Yeah, I think it's mentioned in the next paragraph.
7 A. Yeah, well -- yeah, it is, you're correct. Yeah, it's
8 mentioned there and I don't really want to put that out
9 here on the record.

10 137 Q. Yes. 11:55
11 A. But when I came back on the Monday, then I was in big
12 trouble because now I had broke my confinement to
13 barracks, which was orchestrated by the said Lieutenant
14 who had let me home for the weekend and now was further
15 charging me for breaking bounds. And I just think 11:55
16 that's important to clarify, you know, what people do
17 and what people don't do, that people don't go --
18 people don't leave a barracks without authorisation or
19 without permission, you know, and, at very minimum,
20 there will be a register there of who enters and who 11:55
21 leaves, just as you would expect in any normal office
22 building, I suppose, in most places these days.

23 138 Q. Okay, so the document -- so (c) is what you have just
24 alluded to --
25 A. Yes.

26 139 Q. (d) then is confined to barracks for the week leading
27 up to the events on 11th and 12th May -- it's a
28 reference to that, and damage to property. Then it's a
29 reference to your parents hearing the situation and

1 visiting on 12th May, which is the Sunday. There's a
2 description of the position being explained to your
3 parents. And, in (f), there's a description of a
4 suggestion to your parents -- I'll let your parents
5 deal with that.

11:56

6
7 Over the page, at subparagraph (g), you were charged
8 and found guilty on 13th May. Can you just recall,
9 13th May is the day that the documents would suggest
10 you were seen by the doctor and you were asked if you
11 required psychiatric help, and it's the day that you
12 were charged?

11:56

13 A. Correct, yeah, that's what I just mentioned, yeah. So
14 I was paraded again and charged that morning, despite
15 the fact that I was leaving.

11:57

16 140 Q. Okay. And then you see that reference to the sums of
17 money there that you were going to have to pay, in
18 addition to the purchase price?

19 A. Yes, yes.

20 141 Q. Do you see that.

11:57

21 A. Yes, the £2,000, yes.

22 142 Q. And then, in (h), it says:

23
24 "When he reported for a medical on Monday, 13th May,
25 prior to departure on leave pending his discharge, the
26 doctor noticed fresh superficial linear abrasions on
27 his right arm not consistent with breaking a window.
28 Aptce C..."
29 -- that's you --

11:57

1
2 "...told her that these wounds had been done by himself
3 to pass the time. In view of this and his irrational
4 behaviour on the night of the 11th and 12th, the doctor
5 asked him if he wished to see another doctor, the 11:57
6 consultant psychiatrist. He declined. In view of the
7 fact that he would shortly be proceeding on discharge,
8 the doctor did not pursue the matter as she felt that
9 his discharge was the best course in the
10 circumstances." 11:58

11
12 You don't particularly recall that, I think, is that
13 correct, Mr. Traynor?

14 A. I don't particularly recall the reference to the
15 psychiatrist. I suppose what I find shocking about 11:58
16 this is, and thanks to the reports from the Tribunal,
17 is that I didn't receive any medical attention on the
18 Sunday after the event. And, also, the suggestion here
19 that, you know, that medical attention is some sort of
20 an option, as far as I know, when you're in the Army, 11:58
21 you're Army property and it's the Army's responsibility
22 to look after you, you know, and if you just move --
23 you can move it on to a bit more dramatic and you're in
24 a war situation. Nobody's coming over asking you, you
25 know, if you're after being shot, like, 'will I put a 11:58
26 Band Aid on you?', you know, that's just not realistic.
27 So I find it shocking that there was no proper medical
28 attention at the time.

29 143 Q. The next paragraph says:

1
2 "During the course of his interview with me, Aptce C's
3 parents made a number of allegations."
4

5 And then they're described. So that's what your
6 parents are described as having said, so I'll pass from
7 that. And then it says at 8:
8

11:59

9 "Mr. and Mrs. Traynor were given assurance that these
10 allegations would be investigated. Mrs. Traynor said
11 that she would make sure that they were, but did not
12 elaborate. They confirmed they were unaware of any
13 personal problem that their son had at home..."
14

15 -- that the death of your grandfather and uncle had a
16 depressing effect on you.
17

11:59

18 So if you turn over the page, sorry, to paragraph 9, it
19 says:
20

11:59

21 "Subsequent to this conversation, Aptce C was
22 interviewed by me."
23

24 So, do you recall something of this interview?

25 A. Yes. As I say, whether that was all rolled in with the
26 charging or not, I couldn't distinguish. I certainly
27 don't remember having any personal one-to-one meeting
28 with the Commanding Officer. Definitely not. You
29 know, as I said, I had requested that audience

12:00

1 previously and I didn't get it; I got a roomful of
2 officers. So I would expect that this was rolled in as
3 part of the charging. But, again, the --

4 144 Q. You're not sure?

5 A. But the timing of this is hard to figure. You know, 12:00
6 when did my parents make the complaint? Did they make
7 the complaint on the Saturday or did they make the
8 complaint on the Sunday, you know?

9 145 Q. Well, I'm just asking you about this recording. This
10 is suggesting that on 13th May, some sort of an 12:01
11 interview with you took place, and I'm just asking you
12 can you recall that in any detail yourself?

13 A. I can recall having a discussion around it and
14 confirming that these incidents had happened, yes.

15 146 Q. And do you think yourself that you were in a fit state 12:01
16 to give a coherent account on that occasion?

17 A. No, I don't think I was in a fit state to give a
18 coherent account. I think I was very weak and
19 vulnerable and, as I say, I just wanted to get out of
20 there as quickly as possible. 12:01

21 147 Q. All right. And you did leave, then, on this day, isn't
22 that so, never to return?

23 A. That's correct, yes.

24 148 Q. And did anybody ever follow up and come to you and say
25 'We would like to hear from you about these 12:01
26 allegations'?

27 A. I never heard another word from the Army after that.

28 149 Q. So the only account you gave was on this day?

29 A. Correct.

1 150 Q. And then the document goes on to say in paragraph 10:
2
3 "The allegations made by Aptce C were investigated as
4 fully as possible. Statements from apprentices who
5 might have been witnesses were taken, as were 12:02
6 statements from [the man] and a sergeant.
7
8 Letters were later submitted by the present Company
9 Commander and a commandant and Company Commander at the
10 time of the alleged incidents." 12:02
11
12 And then it says:
13
14 "Informal enquiries also revealed that the big majority
15 of apprentices were relieved to see [you] depart, as he 12:02
16 was generally regarded as a troublemaker and a bully
17 towards other apprentices."
18
19 Now, when was the first occasion that you discovered it
20 was being suggested that you were the bully? 12:02
21 A. I have no idea. I've never heard that word used
22 against me in my entire life, and the first time I
23 obviously heard that was when I saw this document, that
24 it had this kind of reference. You've heard from some
25 of the members of our Platoon, you're going to hear 12:03
26 from more of them -- there was never any bullying
27 behaviour going on that I saw. I certainly wasn't part
28 of it. It's not part of my character. It's not part
29 of my management style in my current life or previous

1 life or at any stage. So it is a very shocking thing
2 to say and, you know, given the intensity and the
3 vigour that I was being pursued here, I think if there
4 was any evidence to support that I did something to
5 another apprentice, I think it would have been much -- 12:03
6 it would have been well documented, and I'd suggest I
7 probably wouldn't have been in the Army at that point,
8 if that was true.

9 151 Q. In 13, it says:

10
11 "In view of his recent deterioration in conduct,
12 application would have been made for [your] discharge
13 on grounds of not being likely to become efficient, or
14 in light of his recent behaviour on medical grounds,
15 had his application for discharge by purchase not been 12:04
16 proceeded with."

17
18 And then it goes on:

19
20 "The alleged incidents of assault are denied by the 2nd 12:04
21 Lieutenant and this is supported by his Company
22 Commander at that time. Of the witnesses cited by
23 [you], one relates that the first incident took place,
24 and the second relates a scaled-down version of it
25 happened. Others who were on the square at the time 12:04
26 saw or heard nothing, but remember [you] talking about
27 it later. However, no one saw any bruising, nor did
28 [you] report sick with complaints consistent with
29 kicking in the ribs.

1
2 As regards the second incident, [the man] denies this
3 ever took place and this is supported by the Sergeant.
4 There is no record of [you] reporting sick with
5 injuries consistent with the alleged treatment around 12:05
6 that or any other time.
7

8 The third incident took place around the time stated,
9 but was meant to make a point to [you].
10

11 The fourth complaint would appear to be against what
12 most apprentices would accept as the normal issue of
13 orders or a verbal persuasion in order to achieve
14 military discipline or an improved academic
15 performance." 12:05
16

17 Now, I'll just give you an opportunity to comment
18 briefly on that, Mr. Traynor?

19 A. Yeah, I suppose there's a lot in there. I suppose, I'd
20 draw the point to the first thing, was that witnesses 12:05
21 did confirm that I was kicked, you know, and I'm
22 actually shocked and amazed that when these said
23 apprentices were interviewed, that they actually said
24 anything, given that these fellas appeared back on a
25 Sunday night to probably a fairly chaotic scene in the 12:05
26 Army Apprentice School, to find that the damage was
27 done to the pool room, to find that I was locked up,
28 you know, and the fear that there must have been
29 amongst those fellas -- that, you know, the fact that

1 anybody said anything I think is amazing and a
2 reflection on the quality of the individuals who did.
3 You know, so that's my main point there, is, well, how
4 do you discount witnesses who've given account, written
5 account of an incident? 12:06

6 152 Q. Okay. Next, paragraph 15, it is said:
7
8 "It is probable that [you] raised these allegations to
9 justify his application for discharge to his parents
10 and enlisted the help of the two cited witnesses, who 12:07
11 are known to be friends of his, as a back-up for his
12 story."
13
14 Do you want to say anything about that?

15 A. Yeah, well, it's totally untrue. Totally untrue on all 12:07
16 fronts. I didn't know, because it was so long ago, who
17 the witnesses were that I named at that time. You
18 know --

19 153 Q. well, did you raise these allegations to justify your
20 application for discharge to your parents? 12:07

21 A. No.

22 154 Q. And did you enlist the help of people to lie on your
23 behalf?

24 A. Absolutely not. Absolutely not. One of the people who
25 was the key witness in that, I did not know who that 12:07
26 was until very recently.

27 155 Q. Okay. So the next paragraph --

28 A. -- and which he is happy to testify that he did write
29 that, that he did make that report.

1 156 Q. That's fine.

2 A. But he's not part of this process, by the way.

3 157 Q. And then:

4

5 "2nd Lt. B is an enthusiastic, committed officer who 12:08

6 has been Platoon Commander to all three apprentice

7 platoons, a total of 157 since his arrival straight

8 from [blank] in August 1989. It is only natural that

9 an apprentice who fails to adapt to the basic military

10 discipline required might feel aggrieved towards the 12:08

11 officer whom he perceived as making life hard for him,

12 and that such an individual might rake up and

13 exaggerate whatever evidence was available to him in an

14 effort to discredit this officer if the occasion should

15 arise. This is probably the case with [you]." 12:08

16

17 Do you see that?

18 A. Yeah. And I absolutely call that out for its total

19 falsehood that it is. I have a -- I have a career

20 before I joined the Defence Forces, I had a career 12:08

21 since that. I've worked in many organisations in

22 corporate life. I've been promoted in them. I've been

23 managing teams in them. I've been managing people in

24 them. I have never had any issue with authority or --

25 as I said, I'm a self-activated person. I'm proactive. 12:09

26 I don't need to be told what to do. So -- and I'll

27 bring all that back to the very beginning before I

28 joined and to my time in the FCA, and I really would

29 struggle to figure out why a commandant in a Permanent

1 Defence Forces in a border barracks would take the time
2 to organise, promote and send transport to bring
3 someone to an interview to enlist in the Permanent
4 Defence Forces if he did not think that they were
5 worthy of being within the Defence Forces. 12:10

6 158 Q. So, Mr. Traynor, I just want to ask you some important
7 questions now about process, do you understand?

8 A. Yeah.

9 159 Q. This is an investigation into allegations of alleged
10 abuse of you, do you understand me? 12:10

11 A. Yes.

12 160 Q. Obviously, that's so. And I just wanted to ask you
13 were you ever told, were you ever told that this
14 investigation was happening?

15 A. The first I heard about this was when the Tribunal 12:10
16 produced these documents to me. Nor did any other
17 apprentices ever tell me about any investigation. They
18 were never aware of any investigation.

19 161 Q. And does it follow that you were never given any
20 indication of this conclusion? 12:10

21 A. No.

22 162 Q. And we'll hear from your mother next, but we'll say it
23 now: Your mother was never given any indication of
24 this investigation having happened and its conclusion?

25 A. No -- 12:11

26 163 Q. Do you understand me?

27 A. No, no. And my actual final date, which you'll have
28 there, and you can correct me if I'm wrong, is around
29 22nd June, which is, you know, a considerable period of

1 time later where I was still under -- I was still -- I
2 may have not been based in Naas, but, technically, I
3 was still in the Defence Forces until that date, on
4 leave or whatever -- I don't know what classification
5 they had me as, but that's my actual final discharge, 12:11
6 which is in mid June and, as I say, you can check the
7 record for that information yourself.

8 164 Q. So are you making a point that you could easily have
9 been interviewed --

10 A. Well, I would have -- I was still, technically, 12:11
11 belonging to the Defence Forces. So, I'm sure if they
12 had said that they wanted to talk to me, I would have
13 been compelled to meet them or appear.

14 165 Q. But, in any event, as a matter of fact, the only
15 interview you had was on that day of discharge, 13th 12:12
16 May?

17 A. Yes. I --

18 166 Q. And then --

19 A. Sorry, apologies -- I'm not sure I would call it an
20 interview either. I mean -- 12:12

21 167 Q. I understand.

22 A. You know, interview... You know, our ideas of what
23 interviews are and, you know, sitting down face-to-face
24 around a table and having a conversation, a structured
25 conversation as an interview, that's not really how 12:12
26 that happened.

27 168 Q. The conclusion of this investigation, in summary, is an
28 exoneration of the man who you alleged abused you and a
29 condemnation of you, is that fair?

1 A. Yes, that's fair.

2 169 Q. That's what it is?

3 A. It is.

4 170 Q. And do you want to say anything yourself about the
5 fairness of that investigation? 12:12

6 A. I would say it was totally unfair and I would say that
7 the speed that this investigation was completed in --
8 that I left on the 13th and, three days later, the
9 General Officer Commanding had a full report on his
10 desk, you know, is quite amazing -- that all of the 12:13
11 people who made the reports that led into that report
12 were even available, you know, that nobody was on
13 leave, nobody was on duty or nobody was anywhere else,
14 that they managed to get everybody -- you know, I think
15 it raises significant questions as to the validity and 12:13
16 the vigour that that investigation might have been
17 carried out with. And I've seen the transcripts of
18 your interview with the said investigator, which are
19 pretty shocking, to say the least.

20 171 Q. So I want to move on and going back to you arriving 12:13
21 home on 13th May and the subsequent period. Can you
22 just describe your condition in that period that
23 followed?

24 A. Yeah, look, I mean, I was in very, very poor condition.
25 You know, I was still very vulnerable. You know, 12:14
26 although I wasn't going to commit suicide at that
27 point, I was still suicidal.

28 172 Q. And you went to the hospital, I think, and you saw a
29 psychiatrist?

1 A. Yeah. My parents -- look, my parents done everything
2 for me when I left the Army. They brought me... As I
3 say, a fella who was full of confidence and could drive
4 and everything else, I couldn't do anything for myself
5 when I left the Army. You know, they brought me to the 12:14
6 doctor, brought me to the psychiatrist, brought me to
7 guards, brought me to solicitors, done everything for
8 me.

9 173 Q. Okay. Later, and I don't want to dwell on this,
10 Mr. Traynor, but you instituted proceedings in relation 12:15
11 to the events in the Army, isn't that so, legal
12 proceedings?

13 A. That's correct.

14 174 Q. And, ultimately, you discontinued them?

15 A. That's correct, yeah. The reason we discontinued them 12:15
16 was because -- we had a great solicitor, he done...

17 175 Q. Mr. Traynor, I don't mean to cut you short but,
18 actually, the reason isn't tremendously important,
19 unless someone else wants to explore it with you --

20 A. Well, the reason, I'm going to say it, the reason that 12:15
21 we didn't continue was because we met a barrister, an
22 esteemed man like yourself, and he told us that we were
23 wasting our time, that we were fighting against the
24 State and that it would break us.

25 176 Q. Some time later you heard of the death of 12:16
26 Oliver Mullaney, isn't that so?

27 A. That's correct.

28 177 Q. And you went with your parents to his funeral?

29 A. We did, indeed, yes. We went to the funeral.

1 178 Q. I think you had a difficult conversation with his
2 father, in particular?
3 A. Yes. Yeah. Yeah, so given, I suppose, that there was
4 probably hundreds of people there, Oliver's mother
5 identified my father as a stranger and asked who he was 12:16
6 -- and he told her who he was and why he was there, and
7 who I was, and they insisted that we go back to the
8 house. And I'm conscious that his sister is sitting
9 down here in the gallery --
10 179 Q. I don't think we need to say too much about it, 12:17
11 Mr. Traynor.
12 A. Yeah.
13 180 Q. But it was a difficult occasion for everybody?
14 A. Yeah. He asked me did I think that he did it, did he
15 commit suicide, and I told him I didn't know. 12:17
16 181 Q. Okay.
17 A. I told him I wouldn't blame him if he did.
18 MR. CUSH: Thank you, Mr. Traynor. Some of my
19 colleagues may have some questions for you.
20 SOLE MEMBER: Thank you. 12:17
21 MR. COMPTON: Thank you, Chair.
22
23 MR. DAMIEN TRAYNOR, WAS CROSS-EXAMINED BY MR. COMPTON
24 AS FOLLOWS:
25 12:17
26 182 Q. MR. COMPTON: Thank you, Mr. Traynor. We saw on the
27 Application for Discharge - I think that was the
28 document - there was reference to you being a below
29 average student; can you tell the Chair whether or not

1 you would agree with that statement?

2 A. I would disagree with that statement. Firstly, I got
3 into the Army Apprentice School based on my
4 qualifications. If you didn't have the qualifications,
5 the educational qualifications, you wouldn't be 12:18
6 admitted. Secondly, I have always been a good student.
7 I never had any difficulty during my time in the
8 Apprentice School. We did regular in-house exams; no
9 issues were ever raised there. I did my Junior Trades
10 within the Apprentice School and I got, I think -- I 12:18
11 got -- well, it's on the record, the information's
12 there. I got Cs in all of my Junior Trades, with the
13 exception of one, which I had to do in 1991 after I
14 left the Defence Forces, which, again, my parents
15 brought me to - I had no interest in doing it, I had no 12:19
16 books or materials or anything from April or May - and
17 that was in Workshop Theory and I got a B in that. So
18 that doesn't suggest that I was a below average
19 student.

20 183 Q. Thank you. It was also suggested in the same document 12:19
21 that you're a bully. Mr. Cush has asked you to comment
22 on that --

23 A. Yeah.

24 184 Q. But could I ask you just to comment on whether or not
25 you were ever asked by the Lieutenant, Lt. B, to 12:19
26 discipline other members of the Apprentice School?

27 A. Not me specifically, but, as a group, that came up on a
28 few occasions. The first occasion that that really
29 sticks in my mind was, again, you know, an intensive

1 period where we were between two sets of billets -- you
2 kind of need to have diagrams for this, but you have
3 the square, and you have buildings surrounding the
4 square. It's very public, it's very open. And then
5 you had a canteen building, and, behind that, you had 12:20
6 the billets, and they were our residence. Sorry,
7 "residence" is a really strong word and, I mean, these
8 are prefab, poor quality buildings.

9
10 We were between those, so totally out of sight, and one 12:20
11 of the guys, Brian Abernathy, was, he was the focus of
12 attention that day and he was the one that was
13 responsible for all of our problems and he was the one
14 that was responsible for us doing all the press-ups and
15 running around, so he was being singled out as being 12:21
16 the cause of all of our pain, effectively. So, said
17 Lieutenant told us to take him around the back and sort
18 him out and that everything would be better after that,
19 or words to that effect. But that was the instruction.

20 185 Q. And did you do it? 12:21

21 A. No, we did not do it. And, I suppose, it's -- you
22 know, and all my years of recovery here and counselling
23 and everything to get back to being a normal human and
24 rebuild my life after that, I suppose, that's one of
25 the proudest things, was that not only did we not do 12:21
26 it, it was never even considered, you know. You know,
27 you were looking around, going, like, 'what are we
28 going to do?', you know, and everyone was just like
29 'Back up, get our stuff sorted, unpack, get our gear

1 off, move on.' That was the end of it. And there was
2 a few incidents like that. But that's the most vivid
3 one that I have and, I suppose, it was the feeling when
4 we were walking back up that, you know, that this was
5 an expectation, you know, an order. Because all 12:22
6 instructions are orders, you know. If you get --
7 you're not asked to do something, you know -- even if
8 sounds like you're being asked, it's an order. But we
9 didn't do it and we didn't consider it.

10 186 Q. I see, Mr. Traynor, that you are wearing an armband and 12:23
11 a name tag. Can you explain the significance of those
12 for the Chair, please?

13 A. Yeah. Well, I suppose, the armband usually signifies
14 the death so... So, I suppose, I'm wearing this armband
15 for Ollie Mullaney, [REDACTED] and [REDACTED] 12:23
16 [REDACTED], you know, who were all members of our
17 platoon at different stages. [REDACTED] joined later, but,
18 you know, I mentioned earlier, like, [REDACTED] was a great
19 guy, you know, and he died some years later, but he
20 helped me a lot when I was there. [REDACTED] was a great man 12:23
21 for what we used to call bulling your boots, so getting
22 that spit shine on your boots. So it's for the loss of
23 those I get to wear it today.

24
25 And as for the name badge, this was my badge from my 12:24
26 No. 1 uniform. When I left Naas, I left with whatever
27 could fit in a small back. There's a photograph of me
28 outside the Platoon, or outside the billet, and
29 everybody is there, or whoever was available. It looks

1 like most of us were there. You know, back to the
2 bullying, I don't think those guys would have been
3 queuing up to have a photograph with me on my last day
4 if that was me. And, you know -- so, you know, I had
5 -- I was gone. I had, you know, I think my toolbox and 12:24
6 everything got left there, you know, and a lot of
7 things so... But, after I left, the said Lieutenant
8 told the apprentices to get rid of my bed, get rid of
9 my locker and get that space cleaned out and 'don't
10 ever speak about him again.' So, one of those found 12:25
11 this badge. And I didn't see any of these fellas --
12 you talk about, like, the loss that I've had through
13 this, the years that I lost, the career that I lost,
14 the trade that I lost, that I loved, that I never
15 worked at a day after -- from that day to this, I never 12:25
16 worked a day at my trade.

17
18 I didn't see those guys, most of them, until the
19 20-year reunion, when some of them found me and invited
20 me. And, at that event, I received nothing but the 12:26
21 warmest of warm welcomes. It was great. Because you
22 spend all those years blaming yourself and saying
23 'Could I have done more?', 'Could I have done better?',
24 you know, 'Was it me?', 'Was it my fault?', which
25 clearly it wasn't my fault. And, at that event, one of 12:26
26 those apprentices kept that badge and he gave me that
27 badge that night.

28 MR. COMPTON: Thank you very much, Mr. Traynor.

29 SOLE MEMBER: Does anybody else wish to put a question

1 to the witness?

2
3 MR. DAMIEN TRAYNOR, WAS CROSS-EXAMINED BY MR. HOGAN AS
4 FOLLOWS:

5
6 187 Q. MR. HOGAN: Good afternoon, Mr. Traynor. Tom Hogan is
7 my name and I'm representing the individual who you
8 made the principal complaints of abuse against and --
9 SOLE MEMBER: Could you move the microphone closer to
10 you, Mr. Hogan? I don't think the witness heard you. 12:27

11 188 Q. MR. HOGAN: Yes, sorry, of course. Can you hear me,
12 Mr. Traynor?

13 A. Yes.

14 189 Q. I think you're aware of the parameters of the Tribunal
15 in terms of the Terms of Reference and how they have 12:27
16 been interpreted, and, in particular, that the Tribunal
17 ultimately won't make any findings in relation to the
18 allegations of abuse that are put before it; are you
19 aware of that?

20 A. Unfortunately, I am aware of the limitations of the 12:28
21 Terms of Reference, and I suppose it brings into
22 question as to why we're putting ourselves through this
23 when there's, you know... And, I suppose, I might ask
24 who is paying for you to be here today?

25 190 Q. Well, you needn't concern yourself with that, 12:28
26 Mr. Traynor. You see, the fact of it is, Mr. Traynor,
27 that because of the limitations of the Tribunal, I
28 don't get to cross-examine you in relation to the
29 allegations that you've made against my client. I

1 don't get to probe the truth of those allegations, or
2 to rebut those allegations. And I'm simply, for the
3 record, I want to put on the record my client's denial
4 of the allegations that you make against him of abuse
5 and mistreatment. I'm not asking you to comment on 12:29
6 that, Mr. Traynor --

7 A. But you'll allow me to comment on it?

8 191 Q. No, I won't, Mr. Traynor, because --

9 A. You will. You will, because I --

10 192 Q. Because the Tribunal -- 12:29

11 SOLE MEMBER: Excuse me, I'm sorry, you have put a
12 matter to the witness; I think the witness is entitled
13 to say whether he agrees or disagrees once you have put
14 the matter to him. You have put the matter of your
15 client's denial and he wishes to say something about 12:29
16 that.

17 MR. HOGAN: Very good, Chair. But if he's going to
18 contradict me, well then --

19 SOLE MEMBER: And the Tribunal will not be making a
20 decision one way or another on the truth or otherwise 12:29
21 of the allegation. Thank you.

22 THE WITNESS: The said Lieutenant in these documents
23 here that have been provided has accepted that these
24 events happened. That's a fact. And further to the
25 question of the funding for your appearance here, the 12:30
26 reason I asked that question is because the problem
27 that happened with this Lieutenant at the time, as we
28 can see from the documents, is that, effectively, he
29 was protected and covered up for by the closing of

1 ranks within a military establishment. And that the
2 advice that we got at that time, my parents and I, not
3 to proceed with the court case that we were fighting
4 against the State is that, effectively, if you are
5 being sponsored by the State, he is still being
6 protected by the State. That's the point I want to
7 make.

12:31

8 SOLE MEMBER: I think that isn't a matter that comes
9 within the jurisdiction of the remit of the Tribunal.
10 would you like to...

12:31

11 MR. HOGAN: I have no further questions.

12 SOLE MEMBER: Thank you very much, Mr. Hogan. Is there
13 anybody else?

14 MR. McCANN: Yes.

15 SOLE MEMBER: Mr. McCann, yes.

12:31

16
17 MR. DAMIEN TRAYNOR, WAS CROSS-EXAMINED BY MR. McCANN AS
18 FOLLOWS:
19

20 193 Q. MR. McCANN: Thank you, Sole Member. Mr. Traynor, my
21 name is Patrick McCann. I am one of the counsel for
22 the Defence Forces -- and, again, to be clear, I'm not
23 the counsel for the 2nd Lt. B who, as you can see, is
24 separately represented.

12:31

25
26 Mr. Traynor, in your evidence, you described some happy
27 moments. If I might just identify one, you described
28 very vividly the rugby warm-ups and people getting
29 excited and -- as if going into battle and it came

12:31

1 across as very happy -- and it may be the only happy
2 part of your evidence to the Tribunal, so just to note
3 that --

4 A. Well, I just have to jump in there. I don't think that
5 I interpreted that as being a happy moment. 12:32

6 194 Q. Just the warm-up bit?

7 A. No, sir.

8 195 Q. I was coming to the 2nd Lieutenant bit --

9 A. No, sir, don't put words in my mouth. I did not
10 express any moments of happiness in what I have said -- 12:32

11 196 Q. All right.

12 A. -- towards my time in the Army Apprentice School --

13 197 Q. All right.

14 A. And I want that to be completely clear.

15 198 Q. And that then brings me on to my next point, 12:32
16 Mr. Traynor. So I am conscious, or my clients are
17 conscious that the account you have given to the
18 Tribunal is distressing and harrowing and it's not my
19 intention to add to your distress this afternoon. So
20 that's the second point. 12:33

21 A. That would be appreciated.

22 199 Q. Right. All right. Just, Mr. Traynor, just to clarify
23 one or two things -- in fact, the curiosity is that one
24 of the allegations for which you have considerable
25 support for among your fellow apprentices is the 12:33
26 kicking in the parade yard allegation. But I don't
27 think you were actually asked about that, either by
28 Mr. Cush or Mr. Compton. I wonder do you want to say
29 anything about that?

1 A. As you've mentioned, it's on the record there and there
2 is testimony there to support that. And, as I've said,
3 the apprentice who made the statement at the time has
4 identified himself and is willing and available to
5 participate and claim so. 12:34

6 200 Q. Yeah.

7 A. But it's also interesting that he is not part of the
8 process, along with a number of other apprentices or
9 former apprentices. And that is because they still
10 carry the fear of reprisals, either in the military or 12:34
11 in the Civil Service, where they now may be working.

12 201 Q. All right.

13 A. And while there is a significant number of apprentices
14 - 15, I think, have come forward, Chair - I think it's
15 important to know that, and that has been expressed to 12:34
16 me, that that's another reason that they have not come
17 forward, because of there is still a fear of reprisals.
18 And that is because of our experience during our time
19 in the Army Apprentice School.

20 202 Q. And I think when we looked at that document earlier, 12:34
21 Mr. Traynor - I think it was on page, maybe, 2824 - it
22 recorded, if you recall it, it recorded a number of
23 interviews with apprentices, isn't that right, and I
24 think one said that he did see you being kicked, isn't
25 that right? And we can't see his name in the document? 12:35

26 A. Well, two people, I think, have borne witness to that.

27 203 Q. Well, I'm just looking at -- well, I'll take out the
28 document just to refresh my own memory... Yes, so it's
29 Apprentice [blank], the first apprentice -- this is on

1 page 2824, yes:

2
3 "...says that he heard but did not see Mr. Traynor
4 being kicked. He was near to him at the time. He
5 later heard Mr. Traynor talking to other apprentices
6 about it." 12:36

7
8 And then the next apprentice says that he did witness
9 you being kicked, but thought it was a corrective
10 measure. And then the other apprentices said they 12:36
11 didn't -- they weren't -- well, you say they weren't
12 willing or able, for the reasons you explain. But they
13 didn't, in fact, support the allegation there on that
14 page. That's the only point I want to make about that,
15 Mr. Traynor. 12:36

16 A. Yeah, I suppose the question there in relation to that
17 there is the word "I interviewed", you know, because
18 these people can speak for themselves.

19 204 Q. Yes. All right.

20 A. But there is -- nobody has -- with the exception of the 12:36
21 one who did see it, nobody else has any recollection of
22 ever being interviewed. And these interviews were not
23 what we would call, and even in my time when I was
24 there, what would be called coming into a room, sitting
25 down at a desk, the officer on the other side, you on 12:37
26 this side -- that was not the interview. The interview
27 was in passing. So it's very important to understand
28 that because the language here is really important that
29 it's not misunderstood, you know. This could be a chap

1 walking past and he said, 'Did you see anything on the
2 square yesterday?' and he's going, like, in fear,
3 going, 'No, I saw nothing.' Because, where are you?
4 You're in the Army. So what do you not do in the Army?
5 You don't volunteer anything, and that includes 12:37
6 information, unless you absolutely have to.

7 205 Q. All right. We'll have to -- I mean, you, obviously, by
8 definition, you weren't there. We'll have to hear from
9 the person who carried out the interviews, isn't that
10 right? 12:37

11 A. I'm speaking about the times that I was there.

12 206 Q. Yes, no, absolutely. But just you obviously weren't
13 there for those interviews, Mr. Traynor, isn't that
14 right?

15 A. That's right. 12:38

16 207 Q. Just dealing with the allegations, I think you probably
17 did explain why, but there's, if you just take the
18 clear physical allegations, the allegations of physical
19 abuse, I think there's seven or eight when you add them
20 all up. If you count the rugby ones, there's two of 12:38
21 those, I think. There's one, I think, during a game,
22 you were -- that, on your account, you were manhandled
23 on the ground, isn't that right, at some point?

24 A. That's correct.

25 208 Q. And I think you've explained why that, after your 12:38
26 breakdown, you explained to your parents something that
27 -- some of what has been going on, isn't that right?

28 A. Yes, I think Mr. Cush covered all of this earlier,
29 yeah.

1 209 Q. Yes, exactly, he did. And they transformed what you
2 told them into a limited number of allegations, four
3 allegations?
4 A. Correct.

5 210 Q. And, again, I think you have explained why, but am I 12:39
6 correct in understanding the reason why you didn't
7 include the seven or eight physical - just call them
8 the physical allegations of abuse - the reason why you
9 didn't include those in your account to your parents is
10 that you weren't in a fit state to do so, is that 12:39
11 right?
12 A. The fit state to do so is one aspect, yes. But the
13 other aspect is, you know, at that stage, I was
14 leaving. You know, there's no point in crying over
15 spilt milk when you're leaving, you know. I had done 12:39
16 my best to survive there for as long as I could.

17 211 Q. Yes.
18 A. You know, as I said, I put in monumental efforts at
19 different stages. I had volunteered to be the Platoon
20 Leader, and was well supported by all of the 12:39
21 apprentices, to make sure that, you know, that I could
22 show the best form of myself --

23 212 Q. Yes?
24 A. -- but that wasn't enough. It didn't matter what you
25 did, it was never enough. But there was never a 12:40
26 definition on what was enough. So, you do a really
27 good job, and that's not enough. You do a better job
28 -- that's still not enough. These things were never
29 attainable --

1 213 Q. Yes?
2 A. -- or you were set up for failure to do things that
3 weren't possible to be done.
4 214 Q. Yes.
5 A. Or within time limits that weren't possible to be done. 12:40
6 215 Q. Yes. And, Mr. Traynor, am I right in thinking that as
7 -- after the breakdown, again as you explained to
8 Mr. Cush, you told your parents some part of what had
9 happened to you and you were interviewed by an officer
10 at that stage - "interview" again - you had some 12:40
11 conversation with an officer?
12 A. Again, I think Mr. Cush has covered this earlier --
13 216 Q. Yeah.
14 A. I don't really have anything further to add to that.
15 217 Q. And, of course, it is the case that your parents made a 12:41
16 complaint - and I absolutely hear your criticism of the
17 investigation, I hear that - but the complaint was
18 heard and it was investigated, but I understand you're
19 saying it wasn't done properly. But there was an
20 investigation of the complaints you were making 12:41
21 indirectly, I suppose?
22 A. I don't think what happened there would constitute an
23 investigation.
24 218 Q. Okay.
25 A. I don't think that it constitutes an investigation. 12:41
26 219 Q. Yes.
27 A. I think that's people covering their ass, defaming,
28 victim-blaming, and very little fact or evidence put
29 forward there to, you know, generative comment --

1 220 Q. Yes.
2 A. "Many paradings". well, how many? How many is many?
3 Is that three? Is it ten? How many is it? There's no
4 quantification in any of this.
5 221 Q. Yes. 12:42
6 A. So in any investigation, and given your role as a legal
7 professional, you know, you know what a good
8 investigation looks like, and I don't think that you
9 would be of the opinion that this was a good
10 investigation. 12:42
11 222 Q. The good news is that my opinion is of no weight at
12 all, Mr. Traynor, so that's the actual position.
13 A. But it is the fact, though. It is the fact that this
14 investigation was not fit for purpose. And this
15 investigation found that things had happened, that 12:42
16 assaults had happened, but yet chose not to take any
17 action about them.
18 223 Q. Yes. And, again, when the witnesses from the Defence
19 Forces come to give their evidence, counsel for the
20 Tribunal and your own counsel will be at liberty to ask 12:43
21 them questions, and all those points will be put to
22 them.
23 A. Yeah. But at what point do you say that when a witness
24 says they saw something --
25 224 Q. Yes? 12:43
26 A. How do you perceive an investigation and say 'That
27 doesn't matter'? Or the comment, I think, is written
28 there, 'They were friends of Traynor's.' As a legal
29 professional, can you tell me what the relevant there

1 is of the relationship? Is there any relevance to the
2 relationship? How many witnesses do we need to have?
3 Oh, we needed to have five. No. How many kicks
4 warrants assault? Is it one kick? Is it ten kicks?
5 Is it a toe-poke or a rib-breaker? 12:43

6 225 Q. Yes.
7 A. Assault is assault.

8 226 Q. Yes.
9 A. Witnesses are witnesses. We can't -- you know, that
10 needs to be dealt with. 12:44

11 227 Q. Yes.
12 A. And I don't want the waters to be muddied on that.
13 They're the findings from your documents. I did not
14 even see these until this Tribunal started.

15 228 Q. Yes. And, again, I hear what you have to say there, 12:44
16 Mr. Traynor.
17

18 Just you also brought civil proceedings, isn't that
19 right?

20 A. We did. 12:44

21 229 Q. And just, again, there's an account in there that you
22 were -- in the civil bill, one of the allegations is
23 that you were "kicked in the groin", and that doesn't
24 seem to be something we've discussed today or in the
25 statement? 12:44

26 A. Yes. And... Sorry, is this a question?

27 230 Q. Yeah, are you saying that happened?
28 A. I would say it probably happened if it was written in
29 that statement back then in 1991. Obviously, we're 35

1 years later here so, you know, some things are --

2 231 Q. Mr. Traynor, there's no difficulty with that.

3 A. Yeah, yeah, but that's -- I did say that there were

4 multiple, there were too many incidents to mention.

5 232 Q. Okay. But, just to be clear, you're saying that was 12:45

6 your recollection at the time?

7 A. That was my recollection at the time, yeah.

8 233 Q. That's fine.

9 A. And that was on the record at the time. And,

10 thankfully, I don't need to remember all of this stuff 12:45

11 because most of it is here documented and verified.

12 234 Q. And again, as discussed, Mr. Traynor, I do hope I'm not

13 adding to your distress.

14

15 Maybe just one or two last questions. Some of the 12:45

16 other witnesses from the Apprentice School have said

17 they had some knowledge or impression that they were

18 told about the complaints process; do you think it's

19 possible you were told about the complaints process,

20 that's the statutory complaints process but you didn't, 12:46

21 it just went over your head or you weren't...

22 A. I don't think so. I remember lots of educational

23 pieces. You know, I remember getting shown how to do

24 your tie, you know. I remember things like that. I

25 remember learning how to figure out distances and 12:46

26 ranges and how you would measure those. Those type of

27 things. But I don't remember ever hearing anything

28 about a complaints process.

29 235 Q. And, again, I think in fairness to you, it should be

1 put to you that, apparently, 2nd Lt. B will say that he
2 actually taught this to your platoon?

3 A. I think given what Lt. B did at the time and has done
4 since, and his testimony here, I think Lt. B is capable
5 of saying anything. 12:47

6 236 Q. All right. Okay.

7 A. That doesn't mean that it's true.

8 237 Q. Okay.

9 A. That certainly does not mean that it's true. And I can
10 honestly say I don't ever remember Lt. B giving us a 12:47
11 lecture on anything.

12 238 Q. All right.

13 A. It was mostly the NCOs.

14 MR. McCANN: Thanks very much, Mr. Traynor.

15 SOLE MEMBER: Thank you. No further questions from 12:47
16 anyone. Mr. Traynor, I don't have any questions.
17 You've been asked very many and I don't have any
18 questions to put to you but I do want to thank you for
19 coming here and for sharing your experience with the
20 Tribunal. It's an important public service that you've 12:47
21 done to do so and thank you very much for that.

22 THE WITNESS: Can I ask one question, Chair, please?
23 It's came to my attention through this, through our
24 chain of command that there's an important witness that
25 hasn't been interviewed by the Tribunal and I'm not 12:48
26 sure if they're aware of that witness. But that
27 witness was who the Lt. 2B that you're referring to
28 there reported directly to and he was a captain at the
29 time for most of my duration there. He is mentioned in

1 my statement, he is also the only person that my
2 parents have listed in their statement, and I think
3 he's a critical part of the infrastructure of the chain
4 of command at the time. He was the -- so there was
5 only really three, there was the Platoon Commander, the 12:48
6 Company Commander and then the Commanding Officer. So
7 those three people were joined. And I think that maybe
8 through an omission and I appreciate that there's a lot
9 of anonymity in terms of the references and codes that
10 are around those people, and I think that that person 12:48
11 has been... Are you aware of that?

12 SOLE MEMBER: I think you would have to ask your
13 counsel perhaps to speak to Counsel for the Tribunal
14 about this matter and then it will be brought to my
15 attention. 12:49

16 MR. COMPTON: We will deal with that in correspondence.

17 SOLE MEMBER: Thank you very much indeed.

18 MR. McCANN: Sole Member, I beg your pardon, I did
19 forget one matter which I might, with your permission,
20 Sole Member. 12:49

21 SOLE MEMBER: Yes.

22
23 MR. DAMIEN TRAYNOR WAS FURTHER CROSS-EXAMINED BY

24 MR. McCANN AS FOLLOWS:

25 12:49
26 239 Q. MR. McCANN: Mr. Traynor, you described the
27 application for discharge process and how you were, on
28 your account, treated poorly by, among other people,
29 the Company Commander. Again, I just want to put on

1 the record that that allegation was, as far as I'm
2 aware, not made before today, and I'm not complaining
3 about that, I'm just saying that, for the record, I'm
4 not to be seen as having accepted that account. That
5 was all I wanted to say in relation to that. Thank
6 you, Mr. Traynor.

12:49

7 A. I think that is documented there where, you know,
8 during my conversation with Mr. Cush, you know, and the
9 duress that I was under and I mentioned the handwriting
10 at the time. So, yes. But he was -- he was a
11 significant part of that. That's the Commandant there
12 that you're speaking about.

12:50

13 240 Q. Again, I heard your evidence but I just want to put my
14 marker down.

15 A. I just want to clarify the we know who we're talking
16 about. The Captain was the Second-in-Command, who was
17 also present for all of that.

12:50

18 MR. McCANN: I think he is on the witness list.

19 SOLE MEMBER: He is.

20 MR. McCANN: Thank you very much, Mr. Traynor.

12:50

21 SOLE MEMBER: Mr. Traynor, thank you once again.

22
23 The Tribunal will now rise and we will resume at
24 2:00 p.m. Thank you.

25
26
27
28
29 THE TRIBUNAL ADJOURNED FOR LUNCH AND CONTINUED AS

1 FOLLOWS:

2
3 SOLE MEMBER: Good afternoon again. Mr. Cush?

4 MR. CUSH: Good afternoon, Judge. The next witness,
5 Judge, is Mrs. Traynor. 14:01

6 SOLE MEMBER: Thank you.

7
8 MRS. MARY TRAYNOR, HAVING BEEN SWORN, WAS DIRECTLY
9 EXAMINED BY MR. CUSH AS FOLLOWS:

10
11 241 Q. MR. CUSH: Mrs. Traynor, as you are aware, the Tribunal 14:01
12 is investigating the effectiveness of the complaints
13 processes and the culture within the Defence Forces in
14 relation to complaints of abuse. It's not permitted to
15 make findings in relation to the well-foundedness of 14:02
16 complaints of abuse, and for that reason you are
17 required to refrain from disclosing the names of any
18 alleged perpetrators in your evidence today. And where
19 it is necessary to refer to such individuals, you must
20 do so by using their rank or pseudonym given to them by 14:02
21 the Tribunal. Do you understand?

22 A. Yes.

23 SOLE MEMBER: Sorry, Mr. Cush, would you mind moving
24 the microphone slightly towards you? Thank you.

25 242 Q. MR. CUSH: Mrs. Traynor, your son, Damien, gave 14:02
26 evidence this morning --

27 A. Yes.

28 243 Q. And I don't know, actually, were you in the room? Did
29 you hear him give evidence?

1 A. For most of it, yeah.

2 244 Q. One of the things that he described was an occasion
3 when he was back at home and, after working on the
4 farm, he had taken off his T-shirt and he said there
5 were evident bruises and marks on his body and that you 14:03
6 observed that and commented upon it?

7 A. Yes.

8 245 Q. Is that right?

9 A. Yes, I did.

10 246 Q. Could you just describe that to the Tribunal? 14:03

11 A. When he took off his T-shirt, he had bruising on his
12 side and on his arm and different parts. And I asked
13 him about it, but he didn't want to say anything about
14 it, but he did say it happened in the barracks. And
15 he -- but he didn't want to do anything about it 14:03
16 because of -- he was going back there and he didn't
17 want to do anything or let us do anything about it in
18 case he would be -- get reprisals or whatever, you
19 know, get further abuse or whatever.

20 247 Q. And I'm going to ask you in a moment about the events 14:03
21 of the weekend of 11th, 12th and 13th May --

22 A. Yeah, that's okay.

23 248 Q. But between that time of seeing the marks on his body
24 and up to that weekend in May 1991, did you gain any
25 further understanding of what he was complaining about? 14:04
26 Did he say more?

27 A. He would have, he would have said a little more, but he
28 didn't really complain about it. But he would have
29 said at that time that he was getting a tough time,

1 more or less, in the Army, and that some others were
2 getting a tough time as well.

3 249 Q. All right. And without naming names, did he ever name
4 to you who he said was responsible for this tough time?
5 A. Yes, he did. 14:04

6 250 Q. He did. All right.
7 A. Yes.

8 251 Q. So you knew that much before you get the call on the
9 11th --
10 A. Oh, yes. Yeah, yeah -- 14:04

11 252 Q. -- or on the 12th.
12 A. Yeah, we did know he had...

13 253 Q. All right. And could you just describe getting that
14 call and your memory of it?
15 A. Oh, on the Sunday? 14:05

16 254 Q. On the Sunday.
17 A. On the Sunday, yeah, we got that call sometime in the
18 morning from a friend of Damien's. And we couldn't
19 under... We were shocked at what he'd told us, but he
20 just said that there was an incident and Damien was in 14:05
21 confinement or arrested or -- I'm not exactly sure what
22 the words were. And after we had been talking to him,
23 then we tried to ring the barracks, the officers or
24 whoever was there, and couldn't get through for a long
25 time. Eventually, got an answer and -- but when we 14:06
26 stated why we were ringing and that we wanted to speak
27 to Damien, they said, 'Oh, no', we couldn't speak to
28 Damien, and they weren't very helpful or didn't give us
29 any information. And we said we would go down, we were

1 going to go down to see our son because we were very
2 worried about him and, 'Oh, no', they said, we
3 couldn't -- they didn't want us to go down to meet him.
4 Now, who I was talking to, I don't remember. I don't
5 know. And -- 14:06

6 255 Q. I think you did go down?
7 A. We did go down. We went down on the Sunday.

8 256 Q. When you say "we", this is your husband and yourself?
9 A. My husband, Paddy, and myself, yes, yeah.

10 257 Q. Okay, and when you arrived then at the barracks -- this 14:07
11 is coming down from Monaghan?
12 A. From Monaghan, quite a long journey. And we arrived
13 there and we were delayed at the gate and had to wait a
14 long time. And I think a gentleman came then and they
15 didn't really want us to get in or to see Damien. And, 14:07
16 well, when we went there, we were insisting that we had
17 to see him, like. We weren't going to -- after driving
18 all that distance, to not see him, but eventually we
19 were brought in to a building, I'll say -- I can't
20 describe it now -- 14:07

21 258 Q. That's all right.
22 A. And we may have met someone there, but I can't recall
23 the details of that. But we were brought then to a
24 room and waited there and then, eventually, Damien was
25 brought in to us. 14:08

26 259 Q. Okay. And how did he seem to you?
27 A. We were shocked to see him. We were horrified at the
28 state -- his appearance. And he just looked so, so
29 drained, so worn out, and just didn't look like the

1 person that we had last seen, like, whatever few weeks
2 or months earlier. He just was so -- he had
3 deteriorated so much, we were really shocked.
4

5 And he didn't really talk that much about what had 14:08
6 happened or we didn't hear really all about why he was
7 in -- he explained to us that he was in a small room
8 with no one to talk to all night and he had been very
9 distraught. And then he took this -- he had marks on
10 his arms and he took this knife and handed it to me -- 14:09
11 and that he had cut himself with the knife and he had
12 it in the turn up of his trousers. And, of course, we
13 could see the laces, where he'd said they had to take
14 the laces out of his shoes, and his belt was taken and
15 he was just there with nothing only a T-shirt on him. 14:09

16 260 Q. Did you, at that time, have any understanding of why
17 his laces and belt had been taken from him?

18 A. Not really, but I presume -- well, at the time, I'm not
19 sure what we would have -- we would have been shocked,
20 you know, because we'd never been, you know, seen 14:10
21 anything like that before. But we would have assumed
22 later that it was probably a case of him self-harming,
23 maybe, I don't know.

24 261 Q. All right. And when you say you'd never seen anything
25 like that before, had Damien ever had problems like 14:10
26 that before?

27 A. Oh, never. Never. No, he was -- he was a very, very
28 happy young lad growing up and had never any problems,
29 either at school or anywhere he was. He was in the FCA

1 and then he went -- he was in America just for three or
2 four months, just the summer, and came home because he
3 got the call for the Army. Came home. And he would
4 have always wanted -- he would have always talked about
5 joining the Army, you know. We would have never 14:10
6 thought of joining the Army, like, we're country, we're
7 not any military backgrounds, but he had been in the
8 FCA and he was very interested in the Army, you know.

9 262 Q. Okay. So, did you have any conversation with your son
10 on this occasion about the reason he'd reached this 14:11
11 state of affairs?

12 A. Not so much on that day because we didn't think it was
13 the time.

14 263 Q. I understand.

15 A. And we wanted to get him home. 14:11

16 264 Q. Yeah.

17 A. We wanted to get him home.

18 265 Q. So when you say you wanted to get him home, do you mean
19 there and there you wanted to bring him out?

20 A. Yeah, yeah. 14:11

21 266 Q. And did you say that to anybody?

22 A. We would have had, yes.

23 267 Q. And what was the reaction to that?

24 A. Oh, that we couldn't get him home that day, the
25 weekend, or the Sunday or whatever, and that he'd have 14:11
26 to pay and he'd have to be charged with what he had
27 done on the previous night, and that we couldn't take
28 him home that day.

29 268 Q. And was there a discussion about the best thing being

1 that he buy out himself and that he --

2 A. Yes, yeah, and that we pay.

3 269 Q. -- discharge by purchase and that you pay?

4 A. That we pay, yeah.

5 270 Q. That was discussed? 14:12

6 A. Yes, that was discussed. And they wouldn't -- we could

7 give them a cheque that day, but they didn't want to

8 accept a cheque, they said it would have to be cash.

9 271 Q. So you had to leave Damien that evening there, is that

10 right? 14:12

11 A. We had to leave Damien that evening, very reluctantly,

12 because we were worried about him, very distressed

13 about him, and they assured us that he would be looked

14 after and that he would get medical attention and that

15 he would be looked after until the next day. 14:12

16 272 Q. So did you have a discussion on the Sunday about Damien

17 receiving medical attention?

18 A. Well, we were worried about him -- yes, I think we did.

19 I think we did now, as far as I know.

20 273 Q. The sum of money that you were going to have to pay,

21 was that discussed? 14:13

22 A. £2,000.

23 274 Q. And then I think we've seen that there was some

24 additional amounts that you had to pay?

25 A. Well, I think that would have been taken out of

26 Damien's payments. 14:13

27 275 Q. I see. So just the 2,000?

28 A. The 2,000, yes.

29 276 Q. Ye came back the next day?

1 A. We drove back all the way to Naas again the next day
2 with 2,000 cash to get Damien and bring him home.

3 277 Q. And who did you meet on that occasion, can you recall?
4 A. I don't know the name.

5 278 Q. You don't know the name? 14:14
6 A. I don't know the name.

7 279 Q. Did you meet an officer, do you think?
8 A. Yes, possibly -- yes, I think so, yeah. But the
9 names... well, maybe -- I'm sure they, maybe,
10 introduced themselves, but I can't remember the names. 14:14

11 280 Q. Right. And did you have a further conversation with
12 Damien on that day, prior to him being discharged?

13 A. No, not prior to him being discharged, no.

14 281 Q. No. Okay.

15 A. We just got it sorted out and he got his belongings 14:14
16 and we left.

17 282 Q. We'll come to it in a moment now, but the documents
18 record you making certain complaints and I just want to
19 know at what point in time did you get the information
20 to be able to say those things? 14:14

21 A. Yeah, in -- oh, on the Monday morning now, yeah.

22 283 Q. On the Monday?

23 A. Yeah, when we spoke to a gentleman, yeah. And that we
24 wanted -- would like if the position was investigated.
25 And they promised that there would be an investigation 14:15
26 and, of course, I said I would like to make sure there
27 was and -- but we never heard anything more about an
28 investigation after he had -- after we had brought him
29 home. We never heard another thing.

1 284 Q. okay. I just want you to look at a document now,
2 Mrs. Traynor, if you would. This is a document on
3 page 2761 of the book. And can you see at the top
4 there, it's dated 16th May 1991, do you see that?
5 A. Yes, yes. 14:16
6 285 Q. That's a few days after this?
7 A. Yeah.
8 286 Q. And then, if we turn over the page, 2762, and we scroll
9 down to subparagraph (e) --
10 A. Yes, yes. 14:16
11 287 Q. Now, I just want to ask you about this, all right?
12 A. Okay.
13 288 Q. It says:
14
15 "His parents, who had heard of the situation..." 14:16
16
17 -- and I think you told us that that was from a friend
18 --
19 A. Of Damien's yeah.
20 289 Q. Was there ever any official contact with you about 14:16
21 this?
22 A. No, no one rang us or told us anything about this.
23 290 Q. So you visited on 12th May, that's right?
24 A. Yeah.
25 291 Q. You were met by a captain, the Second-in-Command -- 14:16
26 A. Yeah.
27 292 Q.
28 "...who explained the situation to them. They said they
29 were worried over..."

1
2 -- that's Damien's --
3
4 "...continuing service in the Defence Forces, as he was
5 unhappy there and would prefer if he could leave as 14:17
6 soon as possible."
7
8 A. No, he was never unhappy there. He was very happy from
9 the beginning in the Army, and he was very happy in the
10 school as well and got on well in the school. And he 14:17
11 was happy in the Army until some time previous to this,
12 you know.
13 293 Q. The next sentence then is that:
14
15 "They understood that he would have to be charged for 14:17
16 the damage he had caused and would come back next day
17 to discuss his future. And they met..."
18
19 -- that's your son, Damien --
20 14:17
21 "...who was of a similar mind."
22
23 I take it they did tell you that he'd have to pay for
24 the damage?
25 A. Oh, yes, yes, they did tell us he'd have to pay for the 14:17
26 damage, and have to be charged on the Monday. Yeah.
27 Yeah.
28 294 Q. And, when that was being said to you -- I mean, you had
29 come down to visit your son, who was in a distressed

1 state and you were being told he was going to have to
2 be charged too. What was your reaction to that?

3 A. I was horrified. Shocked. I know he had done some
4 damage, you know, but, I suppose, I didn't think that
5 warranted a charge or whatever, yeah. 14:18

6 295 Q. And the next paragraph:
7

8 "It was suggested to his parents that [Damien] might
9 require medical treatment following his irrational
10 behaviour the previous night, but this was rejected by 14:18
11 both [Damien] and his parents."
12

13 Now, what do you say about that?

14 A. Totally untrue. It was never suggested that he get --
15 and we would never have objected because, that was our 14:19
16 aim, to get him attention, to get him medical
17 attention. But it was never suggested, and we
18 certainly wouldn't have objected to it.
19

20 But that was on the 13th, was it? 14:19

21 296 Q. No, that was on the 12th.

22 A. Oh, that was on the 12th. But he had -- you know, that
23 was, I don't know, what, 24 hours from the incident
24 when it happened, and he hadn't received any medical
25 attention, you know, up to -- you know, from the 14:19
26 incident, he had not received any medical attention.

27 297 Q. Okay.

28 A. And we would not have declined that request at all. I
29 did understand that he would be looked about in

1 whatever way until we went back on Monday. But, no,
2 we...
3 298 Q. And then the next subparagraph, (g), you'll see it come
4 up now in a minute, Mrs. Traynor -- now, do you see
5 this: 14:20
6
7 "[Damien] was charged and found guilty on 13th May."
8
9 So we're on the next day now, the Monday --
10 A. Yes, yeah. 14:20
11 299 Q.
12 "He was fined."
13
14 And then it says:
15 14:20
16 "His parents arrived and it was agreed that it was in
17 the best interests of all concerned that [Damien] be
18 discharged by purchase and it should be proceeded with
19 as soon as possible..."
20 14:20
21 -- and that he could transfer exams to I think that was
22 Dundalk --
23
24 "...and apply to complete his apprenticeship on a
25 civilian course from next autumn." 14:20
26
27 was there that discussion, do you remember?
28 A. I'm not sure.
29 300 Q. All right.

1 A. I'm not sure, to be honest. I'm not --

2 301 Q. No, no, that's... Thank you.

3 A. I'm not sure.

4 302 Q. A little further down, it says:

5 14:20

6 "His parents paid the £2,000 required, and Damien was
7 given leave to cover the period required to process his
8 discharge."

9

10 So was able to go home with you that day, isn't that

11 right?

14:20

12 A. Yes, on the 13th.

13 303 Q. But he wasn't formally discharged on that day, is that
14 right?

15 A. No, apparently -- yeah, no -- we didn't understand that 14:21
16 at the time now, you know.

17 304 Q. I understand. Now, I just want you to look at the next
18 paragraph:

19
20 "When he reported for a medical on 13th May..." 14:21

21
22 -- did you know that he had a medical on that day?

23 A. No, I don't think -- and we didn't ever hear of any
24 medical. we didn't know he had a medical.

25 305 Q. All right. And then it says: 14:21

26
27 "Pending his discharge, the doctor noticed fresh,
28 superficial linear abrasions on his right arm not
29 consistent with breaking a window. [Damien] told her

1 that these wounds had been done by himself to pass the
2 time."
3
4 A. I wouldn't think that was the case, that he was just
5 passing the time. I think he was in a much more 14:21
6 serious state at that time.
7 306 Q. But you, yourself, had seen these wounds?
8 A. Yes, yes, yes.
9 307 Q. And now the doctor was aware of them, obviously?
10 A. Yes. But we didn't know he had seen a doctor. Like, 14:21
11 not to our knowledge, you know.
12 308 Q. That's fine. So whatever about Damien telling you, no
13 one in authority told you 'Damien has seen a doctor
14 this morning'?
15 A. Oh, no, no. 14:22
16 309 Q. Right.
17
18 "In view of this and his irrational behaviour on the
19 night of the 11th/12th [the doctor] asked him if he
20 wished to see the consultant psychiatrist and he 14:22
21 declined."
22
23 Were you aware of any of that?
24 A. No, and if he hadn't seen a doctor, I don't think that
25 would be relevant, you know, because we didn't think 14:22
26 he'd seen a doctor and he never would have told us
27 anything about seeing a doctor.
28 310 Q. So, I want to ask you about the next paragraph, no. 7.
29 It says:

1
2 "During the course of an interview with me, Aptce C's
3 parents made a number of allegations against [2nd
4 Lt. B] which they said contributed towards Damien's
5 failure to adapt to the military system." 14:23

6
7 Now, do you recall having an interview or a
8 conversation with some officer about this?

9 A. Yes, well, I would have made a complaint -- we would
10 have -- or I would have made complaints about an 14:23
11 officer or a lieutenant had -- Damien received a lot of
12 abuse from him for a long time before he had ever
13 confided in us who it was or what it was.

14 311 Q. Okay, so this is what I want to ask you about. So
15 here's a description in this document of what it is 14:23
16 said you said, do you understand?

17 A. Yeah

18 312 Q. So:

19
20 "(a) he had been kicked up on one occasion in the ribs 14:23
21 while in a press-up position on the square;

22
23 (b) he had on one occasion been ordered to sign his
24 discharge in the presence of the Platoon Sergeant; when
25 he refused, he was ordered into the prone position, 14:23
26 stood on his back, kicked him in an unsuccessful effort
27 to get him to comply;

1 (c) on one occasion, he had been ordered to his billet
2 and told to 'pack his bags', that he was going on his
3 ticket, and when he had done so he was told it was only
4 a warning that's what might happen if he did not
5 improve his attitude. He felt the incident had been 14:24
6 treated as a joke."
7
8 And then (d):
9
10 "(d) as a result of these events and verbal pressure 14:24
11 threatening his discharge and suggesting a failure in
12 exams, he was unhappy and would be better off in
13 civilian life."
14
15 So I just want to ask you, Mrs. Traynor, do you think 14:24
16 that that is the gist of what you said that day?
17 A. What I said?
18 313 Q. Yes.
19 A. Oh, yeah, this -- the complaint, sorry.
20 314 Q. The complaint? 14:24
21 A. Sorry. Yes. I did know he was kicked in the ribs and
22 abused and stood on, and on a number of occasions he
23 was physically abused by Lieutenant.
24 315 Q. And when did you get that knowledge? We know we had
25 the bruising back earlier in the year? 14:25
26 A. Yeah.
27 316 Q. You saw that?
28 A. Yeah.
29 317 Q. You had some questions about that?

1 A. Yeah.

2 318 Q. And then I think you told us he told you a bit more
3 prior to this weekend?

4 A. Yeah. Oh, yeah.

5 319 Q. Did he tell you some of this on this weekend? 14:25

6 A. On this particular weekend, ehm --

7 320 Q. Or did you know this much before?

8 A. No, we would have, we would have known, I would have
9 known some of that before, that he would have told us.
10 But, at the time, he didn't want anything done about it 14:25
11 because he would -- he was fearful of if he -- and he
12 felt there was no one in the Army that he could confide
13 in or would take -- would listen to his side of the
14 story.

15 321 Q. And the, at paragraph 8, it says: 14:25

16

17 "Mr. and Mrs. Traynor were given an assurance that
18 these allegations would be investigated."
19

20 And were you given that assurance? 14:25

21 A. Yes, that there would be an investigation, yeah.

22 322 Q. And then it says:

23

24 "Mrs. Traynor said that she would make sure that they
25 were." 14:26

26

27 A. Yes.

28 323 Q. Did you say something to that effect?

29 A. I did.

1 324 Q. And what did you mean by that?
2 A. That I would try and follow up with it, which we did
3 later. We did report it, like, but then Damien was
4 home at this stage. But we did go to the -- we went to
5 the Gardaí and met an off-duty sergeant, but at that 14:26
6 stage Damien's, ehm, people with him, his platoon,
7 they -- he couldn't ask them to be witness to anything
8 because they were still in the Army and he couldn't
9 expect them to witness at that stage.
10
11 So we went to a guard and then we went to a solicitor,
12 who - in Carrickmacross - who referred us to counsel.
13 And we met him in, we travelled to Dublin to meet him
14 and, as Damien might have said, we met him. Damien
15 would have been with us, of course, at this stage, 14:27
16 because he was home. And he advised it's very hard to
17 take on the State and the Department of Defence and the
18 AS and all, like, and for us to take all that on. And
19 so we -- we sort of stopped.
20 325 Q. Is that what you meant, Mrs. Traynor, when you said -- 14:28
21 A. Yes.
22 326 Q. -- 'I'll make sure they were', that you meant --
23 A. That I would --
24 327 Q. -- external from the military, that you might go to the
25 Guards or you might -- 14:28
26 A. Yes.
27 328 Q. -- instigate a legal process?
28 A. Yes, yeah.
29 329 Q. That's what you had in mind?

1 A. That's what I had in mind, that we were --

2 330 Q. Not that you were going to make sure that the military
3 investigation happened, that's not what you meant?

4 A. No, because I wouldn't have any control over that.

5 331 Q. I understand, okay. And then this says that you and 14:28
6 your husband confirmed that you were:
7
8 "...unaware of any personal problems your son had at
9 home, but it is said that the death of [Damien's]
10 grandfather and uncle had..." 14:28
11
12 - they way they put it is -
13
14 "...a depressing effect on him."
15 14:28

16 A. Yeah, well, that occasion happened ten days after he
17 entered the Army.

18 332 Q. Yes, some time well before this?

19 A. Before any of this happened, you know. So it didn't
20 have an effect on him -- it did, personally, his uncle 14:29
21 and his grandfather, but that was in October the year
22 he entered the Army. So, it wasn't during any of this
23 abuse. It hadn't anything to do with that, you know.
24 And it didn't have -- it didn't have any effect on him.
25 He always wanted to join the Army. He was happy in the 14:29
26 Army for quite a long time, until the abuse started.

27 333 Q. All right. And then, at the foot of the page, it says:
28
29 "They..."

1
2 - that's you and your husband -
3
4 "...also agreed that Damien did not adapt well to the
5 military way of life." 14:29
6
7 A. That is so wrong. He did adapt. He was happy in the
8 Army. He always liked the Army. That was all we had
9 heard from him as a young lad, to join the Army, and he
10 was happy enough in it for a period of time. 14:30
11 334 Q. So you've seen that document, Mrs. Traynor, just
12 recently, just in recent years? This document, you've
13 seen this before today?
14 A. Oh, I did, yeah. Just recently.
15 335 Q. Just recently? 14:30
16 A. Yeah.
17 336 Q. And when you see it now, do you think it's an accurate
18 description of your engagement with the Defence Forces?
19 A. No.
20 337 Q. You've seen also in this document the things that are 14:30
21 said about your son?
22 A. Yeah.
23 338 Q. And have you any view on the accuracy of those?
24 A. A lot not true, not right. Not true, in my opinion,
25 like. 14:31
26 339 Q. So, going back to the assurance that you were given
27 that the allegations would be investigated --
28 A. Yes.
29 340 Q. -- did you ever hear anything further about that

1 investigation?
2 A. From the Army?
3 341 Q. Yes.
4 A. No. Never from the day Damien left, we never heard.
5 MR. CUSH: Thank you, Mrs. Traynor. 14:31
6 SOLE MEMBER: Yes, Mr. Masterson --
7
8 MRS. MARY TRAYNOR WAS CROSS-EXAMINED BY MR. MASTERSON,
9 AS FOLLOWS:
10 14:31
11 342 Q. MR. MASTERSON: Judge, if I may, just to put a few
12 questions to the witness. Mrs. Traynor, it's not in
13 your statement, but I think you have referenced it
14 today following the questions from Mr. Cush - and,
15 indeed, your son, Damien, mentioned it briefly earlier 14:32
16 - that Damien had prior experience in the FCA before he
17 joined the Army Apprentice School, isn't that correct?
18 A. Yes, that's correct. But we didn't think of it when he
19 was in, you know -- and it was even when one of his
20 sisters said, 'Sure, Damien loved the Army. Sure, he 14:32
21 was in the FCA -- sure, that's how -- he loved it.' We
22 had forgot just about it.
23 343 Q. As a parent, I think you had a degree of familiarity,
24 albeit secondhand, with the military and the military
25 processes, wouldn't that be fair to say? 14:32
26 A. Pardon?
27 344 Q. I think, as a result of your son being in the FCA --
28 A. Yeah.
29 345 Q. -- prior to starting in the Army Apprentice School --

1 A. Yeah.

2 346 Q. -- you would have had a degree of secondhand
3 familiarity with the Army?

4 A. Yes. Yeah, yeah.

5 347 Q. Obviously not an intimate familiarity -- 14:32

6 A. Not the same as in the Army.

7 348 Q. Can I ask you, Mrs. Traynor, just if I may refer you to
8 the incident that Mr. Cush referenced and that your son
9 referenced earlier, at the sight of Damien in the
10 kitchen when he was covered in bruises? 14:33

11 A. Yes.

12 349 Q. Did you suggest to him, at that time, that he should
13 have raised some form of complaint about that?

14 A. Yes, we did.

15 350 Q. And what did Damien say to you in response? 14:33

16 A. 'Who do you complain to?', you know. He felt that the
17 military personnel were sort of all one, that there was
18 no one you could turn to for help.

19 351 Q. And was there anything specific that he feared,
20 notwithstanding that there was no one to complain to, 14:34
21 but was there anything specific he said to you that he
22 feared would happen to him?

23 A. He feared probably he would get worse treatment.

24 352 Q. And can I ask you, Mrs. Traynor, did that fear affect
25 your willingness to intervene at an earlier stage? 14:34

26 A. Yes, it definitely did, because he didn't want us to --
27 and he wanted us -- he was afraid it would have an
28 effect on him and on his comrades in Naas.

29 353 Q. And can I ask you, Mrs. Traynor, when did you first

1 become aware that Damien's difficulties were not just,
2 you know, hardships that an ordinary apprentice might
3 face, but that, in fact, that they might have been
4 something more serious?

5 A. I'm not sure when that was, but some time during his, 14:35
6 probably his second year. And, ehm... I'm not sure
7 what -- sorry, could you repeat the question again?

8 354 Q. Certainly. Can I ask you when did you become aware
9 that the difficulties that Damien was facing were,
10 perhaps, something that was beyond what an ordinary 14:35
11 apprentice may face -- you know, beyond the hardships
12 that an ordinary apprentice may face? If you can't
13 recall, that's absolutely fine.

14 A. Probably some time in the second year when --

15 355 Q. That's fine. 14:35

16 A. His first year seemed to go well, you know, when he
17 felt he was being treated - and some others - harshly.

18 356 Q. Okay. Can I now move to sort of the May 1991 time
19 period? And Mr. Cush has gone into great detail on
20 this, so I don't want to press the matter too much 14:36
21 further. And, Judge, just for reference, I think the
22 Court has seen on page 2763 - I don't need it to be
23 pulled up now - but you were assured that the
24 complaints that you made would be investigated. Do you
25 recall seeing that? 14:36

26 A. Yes, I would.

27 357 Q. And you recall being told that?

28 A. Yes. Yes.

29 358 Q. Yeah. Can I ask you -- and this touches on something

1 that Mr. Cush mentioned, but it does go a little bit
2 further; after you made the complaints, were either you
3 or your husband ever interviewed by the Defence Forces?
4 A. Oh, no. No, no, definitely not.
5 359 Q. Were you ever informed of the outcome of any 14:37
6 investigation?
7 A. No.
8 360 Q. And did anyone ever come back to you to, what we would
9 say in -- to test the allegations; to, perhaps, obtain
10 fuller detail from you? 14:37
11 A. No.
12 361 Q. No. And Mr. Cush put the question to you, I think,
13 that you never received an answer?
14 A. No, we never received anything further.
15 362 Q. Can I ask you, Mrs. Traynor, not just around the May 14:37
16 1991 time, but at any stage from when your son entered
17 the Army Apprentice School, did you ever speak to any
18 of the other parents of apprentices?
19 A. No. No, no, they were from all different parts and --
20 363 Q. Pardon me? 14:38
21 A. They were from all different parts of the country. No,
22 I wouldn't have known them.
23 364 Q. I've just two more brief questions for you. One, I
24 want to put something to you and invite your comment
25 upon it. Now, it was something that was put to your 14:38
26 son earlier on and was brought up in evidence here, but
27 there was a suggestion made that your son, Damien, was,
28 in fact, a bully in the Army Apprentice School. Do you
29 have any comment on that?

1 A. I could not understand that -- well, as parents, we
2 don't, but, no, I never -- at school, at anywhere he
3 was, I never heard him described as a bully. He was
4 never in any trouble at school for anything like that.
5 No, I couldn't believe that. 14:38

6 365 Q. And my final question, and it's sort of a sweeping
7 question, but is there any recommendation that you
8 could make to the Chair in determining her report that
9 would assist you as a parent in highlighting issues or
10 grievances or complaints that you would have had at 14:39
11 that time? Is there anything that would have assisted
12 you?

13 A. Oh, I don't know. I don't know.

14 366 Q. If you don't have an answer, that's fine.

15 A. No, your Honour will be much more capable of...! 14:39

16 MR. MASTERSON: Very good. Well, I'm extremely
17 grateful for your time. Thank you very much,
18 Mrs. Traynor.

19 SOLE MEMBER: Thank you, Mr. Masterson. Does anyone
20 else wish to put a question to Mrs. Traynor? 14:39
21

22 MRS. MARY TRAYNOR, WAS CROSS-EXAMINED BY MR. McCANN AS
23 FOLLOWS:
24

25 367 Q. MR. McCANN: Just one or two questions, Mrs. Traynor, 14:39
26 if you wouldn't mind. So, my name is Patrick McCann
27 and I'm a barrister for the Defence Forces, all right?

28 A. All right.

29 368 Q. So will I -- is it all right if I call your son

1 "Damien" --

2 A. Oh, yes, yeah.

3 369 Q. -- or will I call him "Mr. Traynor"?

4 A. Oh, no, "Damien".

5 370 Q. If I say "Damien", maybe we both know who we're talking 14:40
6 about more easily, yes.

7 A. Yes.

8 371 Q. So Damien was happy in the FCA, isn't that correct?

9 A. Yes, yes.

10 372 Q. And I think you've told Mr. Masterson he was also happy 14:40
11 in his first year at the Army Apprentice School?

12 A. He was happy in the Army, he liked the Army.

13 373 Q. Right. But -- sorry, Mrs. Traynor?

14 A. -- the Army training and the Army school, and he was
15 happy there, yes. 14:40

16 374 Q. Right. But I think you were telling the Tribunal that,
17 at a certain point, he became unhappy in the Army and
18 he told you about that?

19 A. Yeah, well, of his treatment, he was unhappy of his
20 treatment in the Army. 14:40

21 375 Q. I understand.

22 A. But he did want to continue in it, if at all possible.

23 376 Q. All right. I think you told Mr. Masterson - your
24 barrister, I think - that you weren't sure when things
25 changed? 14:40

26 A. No, I can't --

27 377 Q. No, and that's fine. Were you aware that Damien had
28 seen a doctor by the time I think you -- over that
29 weekend of 11th/12th May?

1 A. I wasn't aware --
2 378 Q. You weren't aware of that?
3 A. -- of him seeing any doctor.
4 379 Q. So it might be the first time today that you learned
5 that? 14:41
6 A. And we didn't get any confirmation of what the doctor
7 would have said to him, or we didn't hear anything
8 about it.
9 380 Q. Yes. And then, Mrs. Traynor, just one more question
10 then; the Defence Forces told you that there would be 14:41
11 an investigation, correct?
12 A. Yes.
13 381 Q. And I know your son, Damien, has been critical of the
14 investigation that took place; I think that's also the
15 case, isn't it? 14:41
16 A. Yes.
17 382 Q. And you would have heard him say that this morning?
18 A. Yeah, okay.
19 383 Q. But I think the fact is there was an investigation?
20 A. Was there an investigation? well -- 14:42
21 384 Q. Okay, I think that answers the question! Yes. All
22 right, thank --
23 A. Well, we would have never heard anything about an
24 investigation.
25 MR. McCANN: All right. Thank you very much, 14:42
26 Mrs. Traynor.
27 THE WITNESS: Okay.
28 SOLE MEMBER: Thank you, Mr. McCann. No further
29 questions.

1
2 MRS. TRAYNOR WAS QUESTIONED BY THE SOLE MEMBER, AS
3 FOLLOWS:
4

5 385 Q. SOLE MEMBER: Mrs. Traynor, thank you for coming today 14:42
6 to share your experience. During this module I'm trying
7 to examine or I'm obliged to examine the culture that
8 was in the Defence Forces and whether it was one that
9 deterred -- or whether making complaints of abuse was
10 something that was actively deterred, or whether there 14:42
11 was a culture that discouraged the making of complaints
12 of abuse. When you spoke to Damien in the kitchen when
13 he took off his top and you saw the bruising --

14 A. Yeah.

15 386 Q. -- did you have any sense from Damien of what the 14:42
16 culture was like when you were encouraging him to go
17 and do something about it and tell someone?

18 A. Oh, yes, he did not want to have anything -- to do
19 anything about it, because of fear.

20 387 Q. Fear? 14:43

21 A. Fear of what might happen. And he didn't want --
22 because when he wanted to stay on in it, he felt he
23 couldn't do anything about it, and didn't want us to do
24 anything about it at that stage.

25 388 Q. So you're a mother looking at your son -- 14:43

26 A. Yes, yeah --

27 389 Q. And you're caught, as I understand your evidence,
28 between wanting to improve the situation --

29 A. And you can't --

1 390 Q. -- but he saying --
2 A. Yeah.
3 391 Q. Okay.
4 A. You feel you can't, you feel you're up against a brick
5 wall. 14:43
6 392 Q. Mr. Cush read out four of the complaints or the
7 allegations which were noted that you had made?
8 A. Yeah.
9 393 Q. And can I just ask you about the precision with which
10 you made these? I understood your evidence to the 14:43
11 Tribunal to be that you learnt at some point that
12 Damien had been subjected to many assaults?
13 A. Oh, yeah, yeah.
14 394 Q. But the first complaint that's recorded is that you
15 made a complaint as one -- that he was kicked on one 14:44
16 occasion. Would you have made -- is it your
17 recollection that you were specific about the number 1,
18 that he was kicked once, when you --
19 A. He was kicked on one occasion that I was aware of.
20 395 Q. That you were aware of -- 14:44
21 A. Now, there may have been, there may have been others.
22 And I know he was beaten in a room and I would have
23 heard this, like, long before he ever left the Army --
24 and there was two lads brought to a room and the
25 Sergeant went out of the room and there was one man, 14:44
26 Lieutenant, left in the room, and the other lad was
27 asked a question, and he told him to leave, and he
28 proceeded to beat Damien. And I know that from during
29 Damien's time in the Army. That was one of the things

1 that I would have heard.

2 396 Q. And was that part of the complaints that you made to
3 the Defence Forces at the time?

4 A. I don't know. Sorry. Yeah, on that weekend? Ehm, I
5 don't know, sorry. Maybe. 14:45

6 397 Q. You don't know. That's fine.

7 A. I'd need to get out my statement. I'm not 100% sure.

8 398 Q. That's fine, Mrs. Traynor.

9 A. Yeah, there was a few things, yeah.

10 399 Q. Yes, that's fine. When you told the Officer to whom 14:45
11 you were speaking that you'd make sure that these
12 matters were investigated --

13 A. Yes.

14 400 Q. -- can you tell me a little bit about the response of
15 the officer? Do you have any recollection of -- 14:45

16 A. Pardon?

17 401 Q. Can you tell me something or do you have any
18 recollection --

19 A. Of the response?

20 402 Q. Do you remember how the Officer received it when you 14:46
21 said "I'll make sure they're investigated"?

22 A. I have to say I don't know.

23 SOLE MEMBER: You don't remember that. Okay, thank you
24 very much, Mrs. Traynor --

25 A. I don't remember. 14:46

26 SOLE MEMBER: And thank you for coming forward to share
27 your experience, as Damien's mother, to the Tribunal.
28 Thank you very much, indeed. Thank you.
29 Now, we have the next witness, please?

1 MR. CUSH: Yes, Judge, the next witness is Mr. Brian
2 Murphy.

3
4 MR. BRIAN MURPHY, HAVING BEEN SWORN, WAS DIRECTLY
5 EXAMINED BY MR. CUSH, AS FOLLOWS:

14:46

6
7 403 Q. MR. CUSH: Good afternoon, Mr. Murphy. As you are
8 aware, the Tribunal is investigating the effectiveness
9 of the complaints processes and the culture within the
10 Defence Forces in relation to complaints of abuse.
11 It's not permitted to make findings in relation to the
12 well-foundedness of complaints of abuse and, for that
13 reason, you are required to refrain from disclosing the
14 names of any alleged perpetrators in your evidence
15 today. And where it's necessary to refer to such
16 individuals, you must do so by using their rank or
17 pseudonym given to them by the Tribunal, do you
18 understand?

14:47

14:47

19 A. That's okay, I understand.

20 404 Q. Thank you. Mr. Murphy, you've given a statement to the
21 Tribunal and you've attended for two interviews, and we
22 thank you for that. And you were a member of the 34th
23 Platoon in the period 1989 to 1992, isn't that so?

14:47

24 A. Yeah, I joined in August 29th, 1989.

25 405 Q. And one of the points you make in your statement is
26 that you were children, between the ages and 16 and 18,
27 for the most part, isn't that so?

14:48

28 A. Yeah, so I would have been 16 at the end of April, so I
29 would have been 16 and four months, probably, yeah.

1 406 Q. In your statement you describe what you label as
2 physical and psychological abuse from 2 Lt. B, isn't
3 that so?
4 A. Yeah.

5 407 Q. Do you want to just describe that for us? 14:48
6 A. So, I suppose from the very start, he was a -- 2 Lt. B
7 was a domineering figure, or whatever you'd call him.
8 He was straight in and -- I never met anything like him
9 in my life anyway. But he -- I suppose, I was there
10 the very first entry, the very first day, so we were 14:49
11 doing the military training probably for two weeks
12 before other groups came in and the school had opened,
13 so he was dealing with us every day. He would have
14 been a very aggressive individual. He'd be bringing us
15 on the morning runs, even though - we were up at half 14:49
16 six - we wouldn't have had the correct runners or
17 running gear, you know, we just turned up. We thought
18 that would be provided, but it wasn't. And he'd bring
19 us on the runs at six in the morning down the road,
20 heading towards Newbridge, back in again. That was the 14:49
21 start of the introduction to him.
22
23 On the runs, if people fell to the back or fell -- not
24 able to keep up, like myself, I wasn't able to keep up
25 and he told me to stick my fingers down my throat and 14:49
26 make myself sick. So that probably the second or third
27 run, so that was my introduction to 2 Lt. B, yeah.

28 408 Q. So you describe in your statement that you witnessed
29 him stand on colleagues' backs while they were doing

1 press-ups, roaring at them because they couldn't lift
2 their backs?

3 A. Yeah. So over all the period from when I joined 'til
4 when we left Naas, how would you say, he'd be -- he
5 wasn't too interested in the PT or the exercise thing, 14:50
6 it was more -- it was like a discipline thing he'd be
7 making us in the press-up position. So we probably
8 wouldn't be doing the PT or anything, but we'd be in
9 the press-up position in our uniforms on parade. Then
10 while we were doing the press-up positions, he'd 14:50
11 probably have you in a hold for two or threes minutes
12 just not doing it, and then he'd get you to start doing
13 it, and it was hard to do it because your arms are
14 stressed. So he'd be shouting and roaring at people
15 then to do it. He would be constantly walking around 14:50
16 and correcting people, giving out to people. You'd be
17 watching for his feet because he had a tendency to walk
18 on the front of your fingers. So, that's basically it.
19 So, it wasn't just PT where he was giving us the
20 press-up position, it was a constant thing. 14:51

21 409 Q. And you describe in your statement being chastised on
22 one occasion for not standing to attention and saluting
23 him, is that right?

24 A. Yeah. So, one incident in my statement is where, after
25 our canteen, we obviously had to -- we tidied up, so we 14:51
26 put the rubbish in the bag and throw it down the skip.
27 So it would have been late at night, 11 o'clock, a dark
28 winter's night, I happened to meet him down there - it
29 was near the back of the Officers' mess - and he,

1 basically, chastised me for not standing to attention
2 and saluting him, even though I was in my tracksuit, I
3 wasn't in my uniform.

4 410 Q. And you were punished for that?

5 A. Yeah, so he would have been lashing out at me, the 14:52
6 usual verbal abuse, and then he just said to me 'You're
7 CB'd for a week.'

8 411 Q. Confined to barracks?

9 A. Yeah, confined to barracks.

10 412 Q. And, in your statement, you say that for your entire 14:52
11 period in Naas, you would have probably spent six
12 months confined to barracks?

13 A. Yeah. So, some of that would have been where you were
14 CB where you weren't allowed home at the weekend, you
15 didn't get your pass -- you might have been allowed 14:52
16 down town, but you would have been CB'd in the
17 barracks. Others, you would have been CB'd from a
18 Monday to Friday. So, one example would be where I was
19 CB'd from October to December in second year, which
20 would have been 1990. The fitters class went to an 14:52
21 exhibition in Dublin - that was on the Friday, it was
22 in the RDS - with our teacher, our civilian teacher,
23 and we were told before we left that our passes, which
24 had been discussed before, the usual passes, were
25 dropped down to the Company Office, but they hadn't 14:53
26 come back because we were leaving early. So, we were
27 told verbally we were off for the weekend, so we
28 assumed we were off. We went to the show and then went
29 home and came back Sunday night and found out we were,

1 as far as 2 Lt. B was concerned, we were AWOL for the
2 whole weekend.

3
4 So, what came out of that was he brought us up on
5 charges, the whole class. The Company Commander at the 14:53
6 time was a captain. I don't know if I can say his name
7 or not or --

8 413 Q. Well, we won't for the moment.

9 A. Yeah, so he was a captain at the time. He --
10 obviously, 2 Lt. B brought us in and the charges were - 14:53
11 in our No. 1s - he was -- so there was a bit of toing
12 and froing and we were in and out of the room, going
13 off the charges, 'Are we being charged/not being
14 charged?'

15 14:54
16 So the Captain at the time decided not to charge us
17 because the evidence wasn't there, okay. So 2 Lt. B
18 then was annoyed with that because he couldn't get the
19 charges across the line. So he decided, upon his own
20 thinking, to CB us then until Christmas-time. So the 14:54
21 fitters class was CB'd Monday to Friday till Christmas.
22 And every day at five o'clock after dinner, we had to
23 go down and work in the Officers' mess for an hour
24 before we went to the study, there'd be parade. So,
25 like, that was -- he took out that punishment, even 14:54
26 though the Captain said this charge didn't stand up.

27 414 Q. Okay. And can I just ask you about the effect of a
28 long period of being CB'd?

29 A. Yeah.

1 415 Q. You've described it in your statement, but you might
2 describe it for us now? What effect did it have on
3 you?
4 A. Yeah, there was a couple of effects, but one being
5 you're young and you don't want to be I'd call it con 14:54
6 -- it is confined, but, you know, it felt like you were
7 in a prison. You're young and you want to be -- you
8 want to be able to go down the road to the supermarket
9 and be able go wherever you want. And, if you don't
10 want to go, you could just stay in the barracks. But 14:55
11 the fact you can't do it has a big effect on it.
12
13 And then if you were trying to get home for a weekend
14 and organise things and you can't look ahead -- you
15 could never look ahead, so you couldn't plan things. 14:55
16
17 Then when you're in the barracks and whether you're
18 CB'd with the Platoon or a couple of the Platoon and
19 your life is going on outside the barracks and you're
20 there just stuck in the barracks, it wears you down, 14:55
21 basically. It gets in on top of you. And the fact
22 that it was constant -- it wasn't, like, just for two
23 weeks or three weeks, it was for the 20 months. So, it
24 was on and off, you know. So, it was just -- if you
25 got back on the Sunday, you were so depressed going in 14:55
26 the gate because you were there, 'will I get back
27 out...' -- the next week. So it was like a heavy cloud
28 would come over you when you'd get back because you're
29 -- the next thing now 'I'm back in this now.' But you

1 always wanted to get away from the barracks as often as
2 you could.

3 416 Q. Did you ever complain?

4 A. No.

5 417 Q. Why not? 14:56

6 A. Well, we'd no one to complain to.

7 418 Q. And why do you say that?

8 A. We weren't informed of how to complain. So the only
9 complaints we ever made was to the civilian teachers.
10 They were VEC teachers, and they took on board our 14:56
11 complaints and engaged with the Officers on our behalf.
12 But it wasn't successful, as such, that -- it didn't
13 change anything.

14 419 Q. And did you receive any training in relation to
15 complaints processes that you can recall? 14:56

16 A. None at all. So, the first I ever -- mention I got of
17 a Redress of Wrongs, which would be a fairly serious,
18 you're making a serious complaint, was when I was in
19 Clancy Barracks. Before that, I never got any
20 instruction on how to complain or how to put your hand 14:57
21 up or who do you go talk to. None at all.

22 420 Q. And I assume either you got no instruction, or
23 certainly no instruction that you can recall -- would
24 it not occur to you to just go to somebody more senior
25 and complain about what was going on? 14:57

26 A. You mean like a sergeant or a CS?

27 421 Q. Well, anybody who was superior to the person you're
28 complaining about?

29 A. No.

1 422 Q. Is there any reason you wouldn't do that?
2 A. No, you definitely wouldn't do that.
3 423 Q. Why not?
4 A. The eye would be on you then, 'well, why are you
5 complaining?' I wouldn't say it would matter so much 14:57
6 about what you were complaining about; it's more 'He's
7 complaining', but no one ever complained so...
8 424 Q. I just want to talk to you briefly about Ollie
9 Mullaney.
10 A. Yeah. 14:58
11 425 Q. I think you were billeted beside him; is that right?
12 A. Yeah, he was beside me.
13 426 Q. You're familiar with what happened during the day of
14 the Thursday before his death, isn't that so?
15 A. Yeah. Yeah. 14:58
16 427 Q. And you witnessed some of what occurred on that
17 occasion?
18 A. Yeah.
19 428 Q. -- during the day?
20 A. Yeah. So I'd just say that, of his family, I'm so 14:58
21 sorry...
22 429 Q. Take your time.
23 A. His family are here today so... I'm so sorry. They
24 mightn't know some of this evidence, so I'll go through
25 it anyway. 14:59
26
27 So, the day started off with a run, the usual
28 three-mile run, and then we were on the ranges that
29 day. So, I wasn't with the firing party, I was on

1 security, but I was observing what was going on because
2 I was outside of the group.

3
4 There was training NCOs in there. There was a new
5 lieutenant to us, Lt. A -- or 2 Lt. A was there. The 14:59
6 lads weren't left alone from the start when they got
7 off the truck till they got in the truck. They
8 probably had 20 minutes for their break. Zero water.
9 It was a hot day. It would have been, you know, fairly
10 hot in the mountain if there's no wind blowing. 14:59

11
12 The firing was going on in the range. During the range
13 anyway, I was on security, as I say, I wasn't firing.
14 But then we all came home and got back to the barracks
15 around seven clock. And when we got back to the 15:00
16 barracks, we left our rifles in the Guard Room cage in
17 the perimeter and went to our dining hall for dinner.
18 Came back out then, got our rifles, and then went up to
19 the billet to clean the rifles.

20 15:00
21 So from that stage on then, we had Lt. B and Lt. A and
22 a corporal -- I don't know what his thing is, but,
23 anyway, were going around inspecting rifles, taking
24 rifles, abusing people about their appearance, their
25 picture of their girlfriend on their locker, where they 15:00
26 came from, the fact their mother was sick. Just
27 constant abuse about everything, but nothing to do with
28 training. They weren't training us how to clean
29 rifles, like, you know, it was just abuse.

1
2 At that moment in time, we were 20 months in the Army,
3 so we probably would have been in the Army as long as
4 any cadet class. We knew how to march, we knew how to
5 do our boots, do everything else, do our kit 15:01
6 inspections. We weren't green, raw recruits, but we
7 were being treated like we were. We were being treated
8 like we were dirt, basically.

9
10 So then, as we went on, that moved on. We put our 15:01
11 rifles together with the various interactions going on
12 -- that they were trying to rob the rifles and give the
13 rifles back. Then we were told we were having a No. 1
14 parade because our rifles weren't clean. So then that
15 parade then was outside the billets and everybody had 15:01
16 to be ready in two minutes, and that parade then moved
17 down onto the square. When we were down on the square,
18 then again the harassment of Lt. A and Lt. B and the
19 Corporal -- I don't know his initial.

20 15:02
21 But, anyway, they kept at certain individuals, but
22 2 Lt. B had a particular focus on Oliver Mullaney and
23 he kept annoying him and that and, during that time, he
24 slagged him over where he was from, the fact he was a
25 farmer, various derogatory terms to him. He took off 15:02
26 his beret and made it look like a farmer. Changed it
27 again to make it look like a French man. Would go back
28 and forth to different other people, but kept coming
29 back to Oliver Mullaney.

1
2 So we were moved between different positions on the
3 square and back in front of the Guard Room, doing
4 different things. I think they made Oliver Mullaney
5 come up with a password for the -- to get into the 15:02
6 Guard Room. [REDACTED] didn't like it so he said --

7 SOLE MEMBER: Could I just make sure that the order now
8 has been made? There was an inadvertent mention of the
9 identity of a person, so there is an order now made by
10 the Tribunal limiting the reporting of any information 15:03
11 or material -- prohibiting, I should say, the reporting
12 of any information or material that is likely to lead
13 to the identification of the person in question. Thank
14 you.

15 THE WITNESS: Sorry, Judge. 15:03

16 SOLE MEMBER: That's okay.

17 THE WITNESS: So 2 Lt. B didn't like the password
18 Oliver came up with, so he decided to give him a
19 password which would be names for a son. For fuck
20 sake, like, the man is dead now, but even before he 15:03
21 died he was slagging him. He never had a child. So,
22 anyway, Ollie took this to heart. You know, it was
23 just, it was constant, but, like, we never seen this
24 intensity before of all that week. It was like Lt. A
25 and Lt. B were trying to outdo each other -- who's 15:04
26 better at berating a man or giving a lad a bollocking,
27 who's the best at it? And you had the other Corporal
28 running around egging them on as well. So we never
29 seen this. Lt. A was an imposing man, near 7 foot

1 tall, a big man, and Lt. B, a big man as well. You
2 know, they were fairly impressive lads if they were on
3 top of your face.
4
5 So, I'll go back to Ollie again. Ollie went into the 15:04
6 Guard Room. He had his cap on him as a farmer and the
7 Corporal who had taken the weapons was saying 'What's
8 going on here, why is your cap like that?' So Ollie
9 had to explain to him what had happened and the
10 Corporal made Ollie fix his beret and go out and 15:04
11 'If Lt. A says anything, tell him I ordered you to do
12 it.' So [REDACTED] --
13 SOLE MEMBER: I must ask you to make an effort --
14 THE WITNESS: I'm sorry, I'm just --
15 SOLE MEMBER: I understand you're -- but please just 15:05
16 try to make an effort to refer to him by the pseudonym.
17 And, again, I remind everybody of the reporting
18 restriction that's in place.
19 THE WITNESS: Sorry. 2 Lt. B, he was the Commissioned
20 Officer out of the Cadet School. He would have known 15:05
21 two facts which I'm sure he was trained in -- one was
22 the ill-treatment of inferiors, and the other one was
23 conduct unbecoming of an officer. For an officer to
24 put a beret on a person like that falls under both of
25 them so... 15:05
26 430 Q. MR. CUSH: So Ollie was very upset that night?--
27 A. Very upset, yeah.
28 431 Q. And you're in the bed next to him?
29 A. Yeah. So, when we got back up to the billets, it would

1 have been half around ten -- sorry, half eleven that
2 night and we had to get ready for what's going to
3 become the next day -- get your kit ready for the next
4 morning. So Oliver was in the bed to my left,
5 extremely upset, extremely upset. He did the bare 15:06
6 minimum to do what he did and he just got into the bed
7 and started crying. And he cried and he cried and he
8 cried.

9 432 Q. And the next morning, I think you say he was very
10 quiet? 15:06

11 A. Yeah, but during that night, another apprentice
12 opposite me tried engaging with him and he couldn't
13 really, could he -- he was so upset, he couldn't engage
14 with him. So the next morning, again, we started to
15 engage with him and he was very quiet. Not his normal 15:06
16 jolly self. Not his -- far from it. Quiet and just...
17 I'd say unhappy. He did have a few words to say even
18 the night before about the treatment he was given by
19 2 Lt. B. He said a bit that morning, but he was very
20 quiet that day, yeah. 15:07

21 433 Q. In your statement you describe how his death had a
22 massive impact upon you, that you were angry, you felt
23 guilty?

24 A. Yeah.

25 434 Q. And you had nightmares about it? 15:07

26 A. Yeah.

27 435 Q. And, at home, you talked about it, I think, isn't that
28 right?

29 A. Yeah.

1 436 Q. And just before we come to that, the Tribunal's not
2 going to decide this, Mr. Murphy, but it's relevant
3 just to understand what your view was --

4 A. Yeah.

5 437 Q. Am I right in understanding that your view was that the 15:07
6 events of Thursday contributed to Ollie's death on two
7 days later?

8 A. Yeah --.

9 438 Q. That was your view?

10 A. 100% that was my view, yeah. 15:08

11 439 Q. That was your view. And was that the view of others,
12 to your knowledge?

13 A. Yeah, it would have been the view of most of the
14 Platoon.

15 440 Q. When you say "most", it is the case, I think, that at 15:08
16 least one apprentice stood up on occasion and actually
17 said to 2 Lt. B 'This isn't your fault' or --

18 A. Yeah.

19 441 Q. 'We don't believe this is your fault', isn't that
20 right? 15:08

21 A. Yeah, so --

22 442 Q. That did get said by at least one apprentice?

23 A. That did get said, and he said it off his own bat. It
24 wasn't as if we got together as a group and we'd had a
25 discussion about it or anything. He just said it when 15:08
26 2 Lt. B walked into the room, yeah.

27 443 Q. And so far as you're concerned that wouldn't reflect
28 the majority view, is that right?

29 A. Definitely not, no.

1 444 Q. Well, we'll just leave that there. So, you spoke at
2 home about the events, isn't that so?

3 A. Yeah, yeah.

4 445 Q. And there are some military personnel in your family?

5 A. Yeah. So my father was a Military Police Sergeant -- 15:08
6 or, not my father, my grandfather was a Military Police
7 Sergeant. He was retired at that stage.

8 446 Q. Okay. And you received some advice from them?

9 A. Yeah, so when the story was broke on the Sunday at
10 lunchtime, obviously there was phone calls made to the 15:09
11 granddad and stuff about what was going on, so he was
12 saying to report it to the Military Police, don't
13 bother reporting it to -- report the Thursday night
14 incident to the Military Police, don't bother reporting
15 it through the normal chain of command because, he 15:09
16 said, 'It'll just be buried', as he put it.

17 447 Q. I should have just drawn your attention to one thing
18 that appears from your statement; when you were
19 describing the events of the Thursday in the evening
20 when you were back in the barracks, in your statement 15:09
21 you say that the Company Commander was present for some
22 of that, isn't that right?

23 A. Yeah.

24 448 Q. And witnessed it?

25 A. Yeah. So that would have been a different company 15:10
26 commander to what I spoke of earlier on the charges, so
27 that was a commandant and he was standing at the corner
28 of the NCOs' mess and he seen what went on.

29 449 Q. I'm sorry, I digressed -- going back to the advice that

1 you were receiving about what to do with your concerns
2 relating to Ollie's death?

3 A. Yeah, so I was saying the granddad told me to go and
4 talk to the Military Police -- they'll be
5 investigating, because it was a death, so they'll be 15:10
6 coming in to investigate it. And he said 'Don't
7 talk...' -- we had a local military policeman that used
8 to do the gate and other duties, but he said 'Talk to
9 the investigator, the Military Police.'

10 450 Q. So that's what you decided you were going to do? 15:10

11 A. Yeah.

12 451 Q. And then I think in your statement you say that on 26th
13 June, which was days later --

14 A. Yeah.

15 452 Q. -- you heard that the Military Police were on site? 15:10

16 A. Yeah, so that would have been the day after Ollie's
17 funeral, the day directly after, yeah. So we were all
18 back in the barracks then, yeah. So the Military
19 Police were on site. There was a little Military
20 Police car there, a strange car, so we knew they were 15:11
21 there, yeah.

22 453 Q. And you say that you approached Company Sergeant Henry
23 about making a statement to MPs, is that right?

24 A. Yeah, so I wanted to go and make this statement to the
25 Military Police about the Thursday night. I approached 15:11
26 Henry because that was the chain of command. I think I
27 actually went to the Company Office and asked, and then
28 CS Henry came out to me and asked 'what's all this
29 about?', and I told him. So he didn't say 'They're

1 over there, go over and meet them' -- he said, 'Okay,
2 I'm going to get 2 Lt. B and --
3 454 Q. 2 Lt. B, all right.
4 A. Yeah.
5 455 Q. And did you go in to see him? 15:11
6 A. Yeah, so I went up -- the CS brought me up to 2 Lt. B's
7 office, which I'd never been in. 2 Lt. B then asked me
8 what was all this about. I explained to him 'I want to
9 make a statement about the Thursday night. I want to
10 be -- that what happened Ollie on Thursday night, I'm 15:12
11 going to make a statement to the Military Police about
12 that.'
13
14 So he said to me then that there would be another
15 investigation, that the Military Police were only there 15:12
16 for the physical evidence of facts, he kind of put it,
17 something like that, physical evidence. 'That's all
18 this investigation is.' So I said I still wanted to
19 make a statement to the Military Police about the
20 Thursday night. And he then went on to -- he started 15:12
21 to cry, which I called crocodile tears. Like, I was
22 shocked, there's 2 Lt. B crying in a seat in front of
23 me.
24
25 I then explained to me that I had advice from outside 15:12
26 and I'm going to -- I didn't tell him who I was talking
27 to, I just said I had advice from outside and I'm going
28 to make my statement, and I walked out of the office.
29 456 Q. And did he say anything more to you about that?

1 A. No. And I probably never spoke to the man again so...
2 Yeah.

3 457 Q. Did you have any further contact with CS Henry?
4 A. Yeah. So when I came down and I met the CS, again, I
5 explained to him... And he came out -- he must have 15:13
6 been talking to 2 Lt. B, but he came out with the same
7 line, that it's only a fact-finding, the Military
8 Police. So, again, I said to him that I had advice
9 from outside and 'I'm going to make a statement to the
10 Military Police about the Thursday night.' So... 15:13

11 458 Q. So, Mr. Murphy, on this occasion - and I appreciate the
12 circumstances may be different, but you tell me - but
13 on this occasion, you're sufficiently determined, if I
14 put it that way, to say straight out to people, 'I'm
15 going to go and speak to the Military Police about what 15:14
16 happened on Thursday'?

17 A. Yeah.

18 459 Q. And why was it that you were able to do that?
19 A. I suppose I didn't care anymore. So, number 1, I
20 didn't care anymore. I wanted Ollie's story to get out 15:14
21 there. And, also, I suppose, in one way, I had advice
22 from outside to complain, yeah.

23 460 Q. All right. And your focus about what you wanted to
24 talk about was the Thursday night, is that right?
25 A. I wanted to talk to the Military Police about the abuse 15:14
26 and pressure Ollie was under on the Thursday night,
27 yeah.

28 461 Q. And is that -- you tell me, but is that because it was
29 your view and that of others that it contributed?

1 A. Definitely, yeah. Yeah.

2 462 Q. Very good. You found the Military Police?

3 A. Yeah. So, they were in the canteen, they were in a

4 little room off to the side of the canteen. It was an

5 investigating officer and -- he was an NCO, actually, 15:15

6 in plain clothes. He wasn't with anyone. I went in

7 and I just explained my story briefly to him. Then he

8 quizzed me a bit more and I probably sat down with him

9 for five minutes and then he took a statement off me.

10 463 Q. Okay. 15:15

11 A. Yeah.

12 464 Q. And then you signed that statement?

13 A. Yeah.

14 465 Q. Okay. I just want to identify it, if I may. It's on

15 page 2898 of the book. If you just look through the 15:15

16 three pages of that, when you scroll down through it,

17 you'll see it's dated 26th June 1991, and that's the

18 day that you actually went into the Military Police?

19 A. Yeah, yeah.

20 466 Q. And are you happy that that's the statement that you 15:16

21 signed on that day?

22 A. Yeah. So it's... Hold on a second now, go back up.

23 Could you just go back up to the very top? Yeah, just

24 come back up another bit. Sorry, the other way,

25 sorry... Yeah, I don't think that's my one -- 15:16

26 467 Q. You're very alert. My mistake, I'm so sorry, Judge.

27 A. Yeah, I don't think that's my one.

28 468 Q. Yeah, 2920, I'm very sorry.

29 A. Yeah, that's --

1 469 Q. The one with your name on it!
2 A. Yeah.
3 470 Q. Yeah, dated 26th June?
4 A. Yeah.
5 471 Q. I think you've looked at that statement and you're 15:17
6 satisfied that that's a fair reflection?
7 A. Yeah, it's the gist. So it was a handwritten statement
8 but this has obviously been typed up but it is the gist
9 of what I said, yeah.
10 472 Q. Okay. I think your father was also concerned - and 15:17
11 that may be an understatement - about the events that
12 had happened, isn't that so?
13 A. Yeah, he was very concerned. So, I suppose his concern
14 was I'd now made a statement to the Military Police and
15 one or two other apprentices had as well, but 2 Lt. B 15:18
16 was still on site, I suppose, is the way to put it. So
17 he wrote a letter to the Minister for Defence.
18 473 Q. We'll just find that. We'll just identify it, first of
19 all. Page 1630. It's -- this is a copy of a
20 handwritten document? 15:18
21 A. Yeah.
22 474 Q. The letter was handwritten?
23 A. Handwritten, yeah.
24 475 Q. And then I think you transcribed it as best you can.
25 You will just identify, first of all, that that's -- 15:18
26 A. That's his writing, yeah. Hard to read, yeah.
27 476 Q. I'll just get a transcription of it. Page 1562 of the
28 book. Now, did you transcribe this?
29 A. I transcribed it, yeah. That's why I put in question

1 marks, I couldn't work out.

2 477 Q. You couldn't work out your father's writing, I
3 understand. I just want to draw your attention to the
4 fifth paragraph. He's complaining about abuse, isn't
5 that so? And it's based on what you told him, 15:19
6 presumably?

7 A. Yeah.

8 478 Q. And in that paragraph he, like you, is indicating the
9 opinion that the abuse contributed to --

10 A. Yeah. 15:19

11 479 Q. -- Ollie's death, isn't that so?

12 A. Yeah, he was, yeah.

13 480 Q. Because that's what you were telling him, I take it?

14 A. Yeah, yeah.

15 481 Q. And he goes on in the next paragraph to describe what 15:19
16 was going on as "shameful, shocking, longlasting
17 effects, nothing short of scandalous," isn't that so?

18 A. Yeah.

19 482 Q. And what he's asking for is some sort of follow-up?

20 A. Exactly, yeah. I think further down he's looking for 15:20
21 certain people to be removed from us. Yeah.

22 483 Q. And, to your knowledge, I think shortly afterwards,
23 there was a visit to your father?

24 A. Yeah. So I didn't know my father wrote this letter.
25 He wrote this on his own behalf. He, obviously, put 15:20
26 together what was going on and wrote it. So, after --
27 I think he wrote that on 28th June, I don't know how
28 long after, it was probably in the next week the GOC
29 made a visit to my father's house and the GOC is a

1 current commander.

2 484 Q. You weren't there at that meeting?

3 A. No.

4 485 Q. So you don't know of your own knowledge what
5 transpired? 15:21

6 A. No. Well, I got a phone call and say they were meeting
7 on a Wednesday, I got a phone call the night before on
8 the Tuesday, whatever day it was. My mother rang me
9 just to say they were calling, you know. So, again, my
10 father probably went through what I had said to the 15:21
11 GOC, and conveyed the seriousness of the situation and
12 how is it going to be resolved.

13 486 Q. You were asked, or did you volunteer, a second
14 statement, you were asked to provide or did you
15 volunteer? 15:22

16 A. So on -- this all came out through the Tribunal. I'd
17 completely forgotten I'd made a second statement. So
18 on reflection I think I was asked to make a statement
19 by someone coming in to make a statement.

20 487 Q. To the Military Police again? 15:22

21 A. Yeah, yeah.

22 488 Q. And this statement then is dated in July, isn't that
23 right?

24 A. Yeah.

25 489 Q. 18th July. And we'll find a typewritten version of it 15:22
26 at page 2958. And I would just ask you this, and you
27 may not remember, Mr. Murphy, and if you don't remember
28 please say you don't, but there is a note, handwritten
29 and transcribed, of the officer who took this

1 statement --

2 A. Yeah.

3 490 Q. -- in which he's indicating it's prepared in advance of
4 the statement and in the note he is indicating to you
5 to: 15:23

6

7 "Please confine your comments to Thursday, 20th June
8 '91 only."

9

10 A. Yeah. 15:23

11 491 Q. Have you any recollection of something like that being
12 said to you?

13 A. I don't remember it being said to me but when I read
14 back this statement I thought it was a bit weird the
15 way I stopped talking, I just talked about the Friday 15:23
16 as if it came to -- midnight was the end. But I don't
17 remember someone saying it to me at the time. I can't
18 remember.

19 492 Q. So when you look at the statement do you think it's
20 accurate, as far as it goes, what you were saying? 15:23

21 A. Yeah, yeah. It's accurate, yeah.

22 493 Q. And do you think that at any time you expressed your
23 view that the events of Thursday contributed to Ollie's
24 death?

25 A. In this statement, is it? 15:23

26 494 Q. On either occasion?

27 A. Oh... I expressed the view constantly that it was
28 contributing to his death, yeah. And from the first
29 statement to the first Military Policeman and I would

1 have said it to this Military Policeman as well.

2 MR. CUSH: Thank you, Mr. Murphy.

3 SOLE MEMBER: Thank you.

4

5 MR. BRIAN MURPHY, WAS CROSS-EXAMINED BY MR. MARRON AS 15:24
6 FOLLOWS:

7

8 495 Q. MR. MARRON: Mr. Murphy, good afternoon. I just have a
9 few questions, it may be things that we can clarify and
10 just one or two others. Just, the first two issues are 15:24
11 related, right, and it's in relation to being confined
12 to barracks and weekend passes and it's an issue that
13 has come up in some of the other witnesses, both at
14 interview and I presume they'll give evidence about it.
15 In relation to weekend passes -- 15:24

16 A. Yeah.

17 496 Q. -- I think you said in your interview that there was a
18 form which you had to not just fill out but actually
19 generate yourself?

20 A. Yeah, you had to draw the boxes, literally where to put 15:25
21 in the words.

22 497 Q. And I think we heard evidence yesterday from
23 Mr. Lenaghan about using a ruler and handwriting it?

24 A. A ruler and three different coloured pens.

25 498 Q. Your evidence actually in your interview or what you 15:25
26 said in your interview was there were actually forms
27 there, is that correct?

28 A. Yeah, so leave forms did exist, they were an Army
29 printed form, yeah.

1 499 Q. But you weren't allowed use them?
2 A. No.
3 500 Q. And were you given any reason as to why you actually
4 had to do this exercise?
5 A. No. 15:25
6 501 Q. No. And do you know what the reason is or would you
7 speculate?
8 A. I'd just say that they wanted to annoy us, basically.
9 502 Q. Okay. And I know it's not the same as weekend passes,
10 confined to barracks and there was a discussion about 15:25
11 this with Col. O'Donovan earlier?
12 A. Yeah.
13 503 Q. But you gave the example, and I'm sure there might have
14 been other examples but the example is when the fitters
15 went to an exhibition in the RDS -- 15:26
16 A. Yes.
17 504 Q. -- with your civilian instructor?
18 A. Yeah.
19 505 Q. And that on return, and you gave evidence, that you
20 were deemed to be AWOL? 15:26
21 A. Yeah.
22 506 Q. And charges were brought?
23 A. Yeah.
24 507 Q. Now, what was your understanding at the time in
25 relation to being confined to barracks and whether or 15:26
26 not you had to be charged, or did you have any
27 understanding?
28 A. I had no understanding. So the confined to barracks
29 was a regular thing running constantly. Charges would

1 be rare enough but part of the charge would be someone
2 could be confined to barracks because they were
3 charged, if that makes sense?

4 508 Q. Yeah.

5 A. If you're found guilty you could be confined to 15:26
6 barracks for two weeks or three weeks. The ad hoc
7 confined to barracks was done on someone's whim,
8 someone over us said, 'Okay, CB'd for the next three
9 days' or, you know, a charge wouldn't have to be
10 brought to be CB'd. 15:27

11 509 Q. Was this a regular occurrence?

12 A. Very regular, yeah.

13 510 Q. Where people would be confined to barracks where no
14 charges had been brought?

15 A. Yeah. 15:27

16 511 Q. And then when you left Devoy Barracks --

17 A. Yeah.

18 512 Q. -- and I think you then went on to, was it
19 Clancy Barracks?

20 A. Clancy Barracks, yeah. 15:27

21 513 Q. Did your understanding change?

22 A. Yeah. I was still living in the barracks as such in
23 Clancy Barracks for the fourth year but there was never
24 a CB. It didn't exist, you know.

25 514 Q. It didn't exist at all? 15:27

26 A. Well, you never heard of it, you know. There was no
27 one ever on CB. And in fact, it was the proper Army
28 there. It would be very rare for someone to be on
29 charges as well, you know, so...

1 515 Q. Okay. But was it your understanding you wouldn't be
2 CB'd without charges?
3 A. Then, yeah.
4 516 Q. After you left Devoy?
5 A. Yeah, yeah. 15:27
6 517 Q. Okay. So, maybe I'll also ask you this question now
7 and it's just to maybe clear up, there is some
8 confusion. When the charges were brought --
9 A. Yeah.
10 518 Q. -- after the trip to the RDS and the weekend, 15:28
11 approximately when was that?
12 A. That would have been -- we would have been back in the
13 barracks the Sunday night so --
14 519 Q. But at what time, a rough date?
15 A. Oh, it would have been the Monday, straightaway. 15:28
16 520 Q. But time of year and the year?
17 A. Sorry, it would have been October.
18 521 Q. Of?
19 A. Of 1990.
20 522 Q. Okay. So you would have just started your second year 15:28
21 at that stage?
22 A. Yeah, yeah, my second year.
23 523 Q. And without naming the Company Commander --
24 A. Yeah.
25 524 Q. -- you recall who the Company Commander was at that 15:28
26 time?
27 A. Yeah.
28 525 Q. And what rank was he?
29 A. He was a captain.

1 526 Q. Okay. Because we've also heard that the Company
2 Commander witnessed the events in June, on June 20th,
3 the Thursday night?
4 A. Yeah.

5 527 Q. Was that the same Company Commander? 15:28
6 A. That was a different Company Commander.

7 528 Q. And what rank was he?
8 A. He was a commandant.

9 529 Q. Okay. And I just ask this to maybe shed some light on
10 the confusion. You were here this morning and you 15:29
11 heard Mr. Traynor talk about a potential witness?
12 A. Yeah.

13 530 Q. Is it your understanding that he is the same Company
14 Commander in November?
15 A. Yeah, the Captain Company Commander. 15:29

16 531 Q. In November of 1990?
17 A. Yeah.

18 532 Q. And when did that change take place, when did the
19 Company Commander -- was he replaced?
20 A. The new commandant company commander came in in January 15:29
21 '91, around that time, after the Christmas.

22 533 Q. Thank you. And I don't need to ask you any other
23 questions in relation to the events of Thursday or in
24 relation to the statements you gave, because Mr. Cush
25 has obviously dealt with that very comprehensively. 15:29
26 But what I will say is, after you left Devoy, then
27 where did you go sorry, it was Clancy?
28 A. Yeah, but before that I would have done my Three Star
29 course in Cathal Brugha for the two months.

1 534 Q. And did you experience a difference?
2 A. Oh, completely different. It was actually -- the Three
3 Star course was actually enjoyable. You were
4 instructed well. You were instructed fairly. The NCOs
5 were tough, they did their job well, but it was fair 15:30
6 and you actually learned, you learned your fitter craft
7 properly. It was the first time you actually got time
8 on the range to fire a rifle, before that you were just
9 getting harassed on the range. So, you know, it was
10 done properly. 15:30

11 535 Q. And then your career in the Army after that, when did
12 you leave the Army?
13 A. So I stayed then till 2000, I took a year's absence and
14 went to Australia and came back then and did
15 approximately another year and left -- nine years in 15:30
16 total.

17 536 Q. And how would you characterise your career in the Army?
18 A. In general, very good, I enjoyed it. Once I left Naas
19 it was completely different.

20 537 Q. And you felt you could leave it behind you? 15:30
21 A. I did diving course, I did the armour's course and all.
22 I enjoyed it. Did the United Nations for six months.
23 I was up the Border, usual stuff, you know. So it was
24 enjoyable, yeah.

25 538 Q. And did you ever encounter 2 Lt. B again? 15:31
26 A. I met 2 Lt. B again when I was overseas, yeah.

27 539 Q. And without going into that interaction, how did that?
28 A. Oh, it just brought everything back, you know. So...
29 it wasn't nice to see him.

1 540 Q. okay. I just have one further question and it's in
2 relation to your interview, your first interview, and
3 you said -- I'll read it out to you it's at page 1581
4 but I don't need it necessarily be brought up. Because
5 you said... sorry, I need to go to the correct page. 15:31
6 You said:
7
8 "I'll just describe Oliver first. A physical, strong
9 man but he was from Leitrim. He was doing the car
10 mechanic apprenticeship and he was a quiet individual 15:32
11 but funny and he loved the Army and he loved being
12 there. He loved having the craic. He liked getting on
13 in his trade. A very good soldier. Done everything
14 right. I was beside him in the billet and up to his
15 death. And, you know, the usual kit inspections, all 15:32
16 the Army stuff, 100% at it. No problem with."
17
18 A. Yeah.
19 541 Q. And then you were asked to confirm that because - and
20 it was put to you - that there is a suggestion - and we 15:32
21 might have heard about this later - that in the Platoon
22 diaries there was a different description of
23 Oliver Mullaney?
24 A. Okay, yeah.
25 542 Q. Do you have a comment about that? 15:32
26 A. I have to say those platoon diaries were just fiction.
27 I even read my own one and it was just like, it was a
28 ticking the box exercise. 2 Lt. B in them platoon
29 diaries claimed he was talking to us, engaging with us.

1 He never once engaged or talked to me.

2 543 Q. And, specifically, in relation to Ollie, that was your
3 recollection of Ollie?

4 A. Yeah, that's -- and that's what he was. You can't put
5 a black mark on him. He was a brilliant apprentice. 15:33
6 Yeah.

7 MR. MARRON: Thank you, Mr. Murphy.

8 SOLE MEMBER: Thank you, Mr. Marron.

9

10 MR. BRIAN MURPHY, WAS CROSS-EXAMINED BY MR. LYONS AS 15:33
11 FOLLOWS:

12

13 544 Q. MR. LYONS: Good afternoon, Chair, Padraig Lyons. I
14 appear on behalf of 2 Lt. B.

15 A. Sorry, I can't hear him. 15:33

16 SOLE MEMBER: Mr. Lyons appears on behalf of 2 Lt. B.
17 Could you bring your microphone close to your mouth,
18 please, Mr. Lyons?

19 MR. LYONS: Certainly, Chair. Just before I address
20 any questions to the witness, Chair, I just wanted to 15:33
21 raise one issue in relation to the transcript.

22 Mr. Murphy, I think, inadvertently - and I take no
23 issue with that - on two occasions he inadvertently
24 referred to 2 Lt. B, I don't think the transcript was
25 corrected or struck from the record and I think the 15:34
26 transcript may well still contain the name of my client
27 so I wonder if the registrar and stenographer can
28 attend to that?

29 SOLE MEMBER: Absolutely, and that goes without saying

1 that once the order has been made there will be a
2 complete redaction. And the stenographer is aware of
3 that.
4 MR. LYONS: I'm very much obliged.
5 SOLE MEMBER: And the order will be up on the website 15:34
6 immediately after these proceedings.
7 545 Q. MR. LYONS: Now, Mr. Murphy, I act on behalf of 2 Lt. B
8 my name is Padraig Lyons and I'm a barrister acting on
9 his behalf and you're welcome here this afternoon.
10 15:34
11 You're aware, as I think all of the witnesses are
12 aware, of the limitations in terms of what the Tribunal
13 can investigate and what it can't investigate?
14 A. Yeah.
15 546 Q. And so, obviously, you have made a series of very 15:34
16 serious allegations against 2 Lt. B, and I have to
17 formally state for the record that those allegations
18 are not accepted and that they're denied. Lt. B denies
19 that he was guilty of bullying and harassment and I
20 have to put that to you. You're not necessarily 15:35
21 obliged to comment, you may if you wish?
22 A. I'll just make one comment: He made a statement in
23 1991, under oath, and he did admit certain interactions
24 with Oliver Mullaney.
25 547 Q. And he'll give his own evidence in relation to that. 15:35
26
27 And it's not any part of the function of the Tribunal
28 to make any assessment of whether what happened on the
29 Thursday caused or contributed, in any way, to the

1 death of Mr. Mullaney, that's not part of the Tribunal
2 function; you understand that?

3 A. I do, yeah.

4 548 Q. But, again, and, again, 2 Lt. B will give his own
5 evidence in relation to this, he doesn't accept that 15:35
6 his interactions with Mr. Mullaney resulted,
7 ultimately, in his death. That's not something he
8 accepts and he vehemently denies that.
9

10 I just want to ask you some questions then that are 15:35
11 directed to the Terms of Reference, Mr. Murphy. You
12 gave two statements, I think, to the Military Police,
13 you outlined that to Mr. Cush, is that correct?

14 A. Yeah.

15 549 Q. And the first statement was on 26th June 1991 and I 15:36
16 think the second statement was on 18th July 1991, isn't
17 that correct?

18 A. That's correct, yeah.

19 550 Q. And I think you very fairly say, and you said in your
20 own evidence today, that you had, in fact, forgotten 15:36
21 that you had given a second statement, isn't that
22 correct?

23 A. Yes, that's correct. So, when I made that statement,
24 afterwards no one re-engaged with me so that was -- so
25 if you say I made my first statement and there was 15:36
26 another inquiry, but the second statement, I didn't
27 realise till afterwards, that was part of another
28 inquiry but no one engaged with me after I made that
29 statement.

1 551 Q. No, but I understand you say nobody engaged after the
2 second statement --
3 A. After the second statement.
4 552 Q. -- is that the case? But when you gave your interview
5 to the Tribunal, I think you had forgotten the fact of 15:36
6 the second statement, isn't that correct?
7 A. I definitely had, yeah. It was 35 years ago and a lot
8 of stuff in Naas I had to go digging back to remember.
9 553 Q. So, I suppose, I'm suggesting there might be some
10 infirmity in your recollection generally? 15:37
11 A. Well, that second statement has, if you look at the
12 notes, has my handwritten notes before it. So, it
13 definitely is my statement and I definitely did make
14 it. And I do remember, once it was brought to my
15 attention, I do remember it happening. 15:37
16 554 Q. Yes. And I don't think there's any -- there's no
17 dispute but that you made the second statement.
18 A. Yeah.
19 555 Q. You said in your submission that 2 Lt. B prevented you
20 from making a statement about Mr. Mullaney's death or 15:37
21 he at least tried to do that?
22 A. He definitely, and I regard that as a direct order not
23 to make a statement to the Military Police, because of
24 if 2 Lt. B gives you -- says something to you or asks
25 you to do something it's an order so... 15:38
26 556 Q. But you did make a statement on that day, isn't that
27 correct?
28 A. I went against 2 Lt. B's orders and I made a statement
29 to the Military Police.

1 557 Q. Sp 2 Lt. B will give his own evidence in relation to
2 that but his evidence will be that that conversation
3 didn't happen?
4 A. I look forward to it.

5 558 Q. You didn't make any Garda complaint at any time, isn't 15:38
6 that correct, Mr. Murphy?
7 A. In reference to what?

8 559 Q. In reference to any of the matters in the Apprentice
9 School?
10 A. So you're saying I should have went to the garda 15:38
11 station and complained about what was going on in the
12 barracks?
13 560 Q. No, I'm not saying you should have or shouldn't have
14 done anything, Mr. Murphy, I'm simply saying it's a
15 fact, isn't it, that no Garda complaint was made? 15:38
16 A. I'd just like to respond to that: If a 17-year-old
17 went to a garda station and made a complaint to a Garda
18 and went back into the barracks, what do you think
19 would happen then?

20 561 Q. well, I suppose, I'm saying you didn't make a Garda 15:39
21 complaint at any time, did you?
22 A. No, but I probably will be making garda complaints in
23 the future so...

24 562 Q. I've just one other question for you, Mr. Murphy, it
25 just relates to the Redress of Wrongs. 2 Lt. B will 15:39
26 say that there was a noticeboard within the barracks
27 where there was information provided in relation to the
28 Redress of Wrongs?
29 A. I totally disagree. The only thing on that noticeboard

1 was fire picket duties of when you were on a duty.
2 That's all that was on that noticeboard.
3 MR. LYONS: He'll give evidence in relation to that.
4 Thank you, Mr. Murphy.
5 THE WITNESS: No problem. 15:39
6 SOLE MEMBER: Thank you, Mr. Lyons. Yes, Mr. McCann.
7 MR. McCANN: Thank you, Sole Member.
8
9 MR. BRIAN MURPHY, WAS CROSS-EXAMINED BY MR. McCANN AS
10 FOLLOWS:
11
12 563 Q. MR. McCANN: Thank you, Mr. Murphy. My name is
13 Patrick McCann, I'm one of the counsel for the Defence
14 Forces. I think, in fact, you've two medals,
15 Mr. Murphy, isn't that right, for United Nations and 15:39
16 UNIFIL. I think that should be recognised.
17 A. Thank you, yeah.
18 564 Q. If we just look, really, at just two areas I want to
19 look at with you, Mr. Murphy. So the first area is in
20 relation to your statement to the Military Police. And 15:40
21 if we might, Ms. Heavey might oblige, I think it's
22 page 2920, it's the statement 26th June 1991 which,
23 again, Mr. Murphy's already looked at. I think we have
24 the right one this time around?
25 A. Yeah. 15:40
26 565 Q. Is that right, Mr. Murphy?
27 A. Yeah.
28 566 Q. I think, Mr. Murphy, I did my best reading this over
29 the last day or two, there's lots of, I think the

1 version I had there's lots of redaction and then
2 there's code names put in for people P19, P35, P41,
3 P42; do you see all that?

4 A. Yeah.

5 567 Q. And, again, I'm open to being corrected, Mr. Murphy, 15:40
6 but I think there's no mention, at all, of the Company
7 Commander in the Military Police statement, that one?

8 A. Okay, yeah.

9 568 Q. All right. Take your time?

10 A. Yeah. As I say, I read over it the last couple of days 15:41
11 myself and I don't think there was.

12 569 Q. No.

13 A. Yeah.

14 570 Q. I think, again, if we look at the next statement and
15 again I'm open to correction, this is 2957 for 15:41
16 Ms. Heavey, thank you very much. Yes. If we could
17 back up a bit. And, again, if we just go to the start
18 and again so that Mr. Murphy can read this. I think
19 this is your second statement, let's hope we're right
20 here. I can't just see the date. Where's it gone? 15:41
21 Okay. The date is blanked out which isn't helpful.
22 But I think this is the statement you made, yes, I
23 think -- I think this is the second statement, is that
24 right, Mr. Murphy?

25 A. I don't know. 15:41

26 571 Q. I think this is the statement --
27 SOLE MEMBER: Could we just scroll to the end to see if
28 the date is on the statement.
29 MR. CUSH: 2958.

1 SOLE MEMBER: There it is at the end. 1530 hrs on 16th
2 July.

3 MR. CUSH: I'm so sorry, Judge, I don't think that is
4 the right.

5 SOLE MEMBER: That is not the right one. 15:42

6 MR. CUSH: I think the right page I think is 2958.

7 572 Q. MR. McCANN: 2958, sorry. I was looking for it on the
8 wrong page. We have it now, Mr. Murphy. Thanks very
9 much for bearing with us. Again, Mr. Murphy, this
10 appears to be the second statement you made to the 15:42
11 Military Police, isn't that right?

12 A. Yeah.

13 573 Q. And, again, you know, it's difficult to read because
14 there's redactions, there's pseudonyms - that's a word
15 I'll never get right - and so on and so forth. Again, 15:42
16 I read it, Mr. Murphy, and I think correct me if I'm
17 wrong, but, again, I don't see any reference to the
18 Company Commander there either?

19 A. No.

20 574 Q. And, again, Mr. Murphy, I appreciate this took place 15:43
21 40 years ago?

22 A. Yeah.

23 575 Q. And I'm not making any personal attack on you at all?

24 A. Yeah.

25 576 Q. But the only point I make is that isn't it more likely 15:43
26 that that account, which doesn't have the Company
27 Commander, is more accurate?

28 A. No, I'll pull you back on that.

29 577 Q. Right.

1 A. If I didn't have the Company Commander in that it's
2 because the pressure I was under on at the time, etc.,
3 the whole lot. If I was making a statement today and
4 that event happened today I'd understand the importance
5 of the Company Commander being there. So the Company 15:43
6 Commander, 100% was standing at the corner of the NCOS'
7 mess wearing combats.

8 578 Q. All right.

9 A. And he was watching us being paraded, making us sing
10 stupid songs, dance in circles, okay. 15:43

11 579 Q. Yeah.

12 A. So he definitely was there.

13 580 Q. Okay.

14 A. And that was a commandant.

15 581 Q. And, again I'm not going to fall out you with, 15:43
16 Mr. Murphy.

17 A. Oh, no.

18 582 Q. I just want to be clear, the Company Commander says
19 that didn't happen and he says an additional reason why
20 it didn't happen is that his hours were 9:00 to 4:30 so 15:44
21 he wouldn't be there in the evening?

22 A. Okay, but he probably was on the range for some reason
23 shooting his annual practise.

24 583 Q. We'll have to agree to disagree then, is that all right
25 be Mr. Murphy? 15:44

26 A. Yeah.

27 584 Q. All right. Can we just look then at complaints
28 generally. Again, we'll just spend a few minutes on
29 this, Mr. Murphy, if you wouldn't mind?

1 A. Yeah.

2 585 Q. You told the Tribunal this afternoon that you weren't
3 told anything about -- you're not informed at all about
4 the complaints process, and I think that's --

5 A. No, definitely not informed. 15:44

6 586 Q. And I think you said that in your first statement, I
7 think, and you also said it in your, maybe two
8 interviews with the Tribunal, isn't that right?

9 A. Yeah.

10 587 Q. If we just, I don't know if we can find the transcript 15:44
11 for Day 9 and page 109.

12 SOLE MEMBER: It just might take a moment.

13 REGISTRAR: Are you sure it's 109.

14 SOLE MEMBER: 109 of the transcript.

15 REGISTRAR: Are you sure it's 109? 15:45

16 MR. McCANN: Page 109 of the transcript, yes. Page 109
17 on Day 9.

18 SOLE MEMBER: Can you remind me, Mr. McCann, of the
19 date of that Day 9.

20 MR. McCANN: I think it was Tuesday. It was 15:45
21 Mr. O'Connell's evidence. 17th June, Sole Member.

22 SOLE MEMBER: Thank you.

23 588 Q. MR. McCANN: Just bear with us, Mr. Murphy. [Short
24 pause]. So we'll just read this, Mr. Murphy, were you
25 here for Mr. O'Connell's evidence? 15:46

26 A. The other day? Yeah.

27 589 Q. I don't know whether you remember this bit but we just
28 might read this together. Maybe it was Mr. McGovern
29 asking this question but I can't remember who it was.

1
2 "Q. Okay. And it's necessary for the Tribunal to
3 understand what training you received on the complaints
4 processes when you started in the Army Apprentice
5 School. So can you tell the Judge a bit about that?" 15:46

6
7 And then Mr. O'Connell said:

8
9 "So, at some cadence, I can't recall, you know, whether
10 it was weekly, it possibly wasn't weekly but in first 15:46
11 year some member, whether it was an NCO, maybe the CS,
12 would read what was called DFRs or regulations and,
13 essentially, stand in front of the platoon and just
14 read a section from the text almost like the Bible
15 here, but a text of that nature and they would read a 15:46
16 section of the DFRs."

17
18 And then he continues:

19
20 "I have to assume that through those texts being read 15:47
21 that the complaints process, or whatever it was called
22 at the time, whatever the complaints process was
23 referred to but it very much felt like we're here,
24 we're doing this and we're kind of ticking a box."

25 15:47
26 And my, it's up to the Sole Member to decide what that
27 means, but my understanding on behalf of the Defence
28 Forces of that is that Mr. O'Connell was saying he had
29 some recollection of some instruction on the complaints

1 process?

2 A. I disagree because he says he assumes. He doesn't say
3 for definite, okay?

4 590 Q. All right.

5 A. So he just assumes that, that it happened because the 15:47
6 DFRs were being read out.

7 591 Q. If we look and just continue on, Mr. Murphy, and again
8 we won't spend all day on this. He goes on and he
9 said:

10 15:47
11 "...they seemed quite theoretical in terms of what
12 could and should happen."
13

14 So, doesn't that appear to suggest, in Mr. O'Connell's
15 eyes, that he had a recollection of something that was 15:48
16 actual and that it was something that was he was
17 criticising as it being theoretical only.

18 A. So, there was readings of DFRs. And I 100% say there
19 was never a DFR read out about how to make a complaint.

20 592 Q. All right. 15:48

21 A. Most of the DFRs were to do with control of a ship or
22 whatever, control of an aircraft or whatever. It made
23 no sense to us. But if there was a complaint one read
24 out to us on how to complain, we would have complained.

25 593 Q. Right. And, Mr. Murphy, again, I'm not criticising you 15:48
26 and I wouldn't be criticising anybody, I mean, again
27 like I said the last time I was asking somebody about
28 this, you know, everybody in this room was in school
29 for further education, perhaps, and there are very,

1 very many classes that we just don't remember. So,
2 could this complaints class fall into that category of
3 things we were taught in school and just went over our
4 head?

5 A. No, I think the pressure we were under and the way we 15:49
6 were being treated and if you read out a procedure of
7 how to do a complaint, how to put your hand up, how to
8 engage with someone outside of the unit to complain
9 with, we had nothing like that. If we had, I would
10 remember 15:49

11 594 Q. But could you have been told there is a complaints
12 process as Mr. O'Connell says?

13 A. I definitely wasn't told there was a complaints
14 process.

15 595 Q. As Mr. O'Connell, says, it was just too theoretical? 15:49
16 A. He's an assumption there.

17 596 Q. All right. If we can just put everything we can find
18 in the books, the statement from Mr. Hurley at 2316.
19 It's in Book 3. Yes. Mr. Hurley, do you remember him,
20 Mr. Murphy? 15:50

21 A. One second now. An apprentice?

22 597 Q. Yeah.

23 A. Yeah, an apprentice, yeah.

24 598 Q. I think Mr. Hurley was interviewed by the Tribunal.
25 A. Yeah. 15:50

26 599 Q. And this is his interview?

27 A. Okay, yeah.

28 600 Q. And if we just look at question 10 there I'll read it
29 out to you:

1
2 "During training in the Apprentice School do you recall
3 any training in relation to that or the complaints
4 processes?
5 A. I don't recall any training or information being 15:50
6 given on the complaints process. I've got a vague
7 memory of a verbal, you know, session, I believe it was
8 probably on the square, not in a classroom environment,
9 on the DFRs, here we are the regulations that you work
10 through, a, like I said, an academic process 15:50
11 understanding of that. I don't recall anything like
12 that happening whatsoever."
13
14 Again, could that be Mr. Hurley referring to the
15 complaints process? 15:51
16 A. You'll have to ask him.
17 601 Q. All right. All right. Again, were you here when
18 Col. O'Donovan gave evidence, Mr. Murphy?
19 A. I read a bit about it in the paper, yeah.
20 602 Q. All right. Again, he gave -- he indicated a syllabus 15:51
21 which applied, I think it was in -- I think he was
22 there in -- a 1993 syllabus, after you had left the
23 Army Apprentice School, and it couldn't be exactly the
24 same version - this is on page 531 - it couldn't be
25 exactly the same version of the syllabus that applied 15:51
26 when you were there because it refers to the Personnel
27 Support Service. But you see there in the middle:
28
29 "Reading of the Defence Act: Lecture 4."

1
2 And I think Col. O'Donovan said that's when the
3 complaints process would have been addressed?
4 A. Just, what book is this in?
5 603 Q. This is in the syllabus for the school? 15:52
6 A. Okay. I never seen a syllabus for the school.
7 604 Q. No, absolutely. I'm not suggesting you did.
8 A. I don't know what you're asking me here but I've never
9 seen it. You're saying it's reading of the barracks
10 Standing Orders and reading Defence Acts. 15:52
11 605 Q. Yeah.
12 A. That means nothing to me, sir.
13 606 Q. And if we move on to page 3355, and this is what
14 2 Lt. B said in an interview with the Tribunal were.
15 So, I think, again, this is 2 Lt. B. As discussed we 15:52
16 know who that is. And he's being asked, I think by
17 Mr. Cush, yes, by Mr. Cush whether or not he gave
18 instruction on the complaints process. And he was
19 asked whether that was true at the time. This is up
20 around line 9. And then 2 Lt. B said: 15:53
21
22 "That was absolutely the case, because I delivered that
23 instruction myself."
24
25 And then Mr. Cush says: 15:53
26
27 "I was going to ask you that. Did you deliver those?"
28
29 And 2 Lt. B said:

1
2 "Well, I suppose I would have been upbraided if I
3 hadn't."
4
5 That's something which he's going to give evidence 15:53
6 about and obviously I want you to comment on that?
7 A. I will. 2 Lt. B never gave he a lecture. Ever.
8 607 Q. All right. Okay.
9
10 Just if we continue on the next page, 3356. It refers 15:53
11 to noticeboards. Can you remember were there -- was
12 there a noticeboard or were there more than one
13 noticeboards in the barracks when were you there, Devoy
14 Barracks, that is?
15 A. The main noticeboard was outside the Orderly Room. 15:53
16 608 Q. Was outside the Orderly Room?
17 A. Orderly Room, yeah.
18 609 Q. You'll have to explain to me?
19 A. So, the Orderly Room was just on the square so you'd be
20 down outside on the way to the Company Office. So it 15:54
21 was on the square.
22 610 Q. Yes. And did you consult with that regularly?
23 A. You'd consult with that, I don't know how often the
24 duties were put up, probably every two weeks, that's
25 all you'd consult with it. 15:54
26 611 Q. And, again, I think 2 Lt. B and I think other witnesses
27 will be saying that the DFRs were published there and
28 would include a reference to how you make a complaint?
29 A. Well, if they were published there it must have been a

1 big noticeboard because... Were they in a binder or
2 something? All I ever seen there was the duty notice.

3 612 Q. Okay. But are you saying it's possibly they were there
4 but you just weren't looking for them, that's also
5 possible, is it? 15:54

6 A. No, if they were there I would have seen them and I
7 didn't see them.

8 613 Q. Okay. If we just move on then, Mr. Murphy, bear with
9 me, I've just a few more questions. Yes.

10 15:54

11 If we just look at page 1652, question 15. Is that it
12 there? Question 15. 1562. Sorry. 1652. It's the
13 next page.

14 SOLE MEMBER: The next page.

15 614 Q. MR. McCANN: Yeah. So, we'll just, again -- this is 15:55
16 Mr. Denis Kennedy, do you remember him?

17 A. Yes, yeah.

18 615 Q. And, again, this is an interview with the Tribunal
19 Counsel and he's asked question 22:

20 15:55

21 "Q. Ok. When you signed on or when you commenced your
22 training were you aware of the complaint system that
23 existed within the Defence Forces, was that explained
24 to you?

25 A. No." 15:55

26 And then the follow-up question was:

27

28 "No, did you ever get any introduction to that."

29

1 And then Mr. Kennedy said:
2
3 "Very little, if any. There would have been maybe..."
4
5 In fairness to you. 15:56
6
7 "...a mention of it at some stage during your three
8 years as part of where it went through kind of the
9 military system. I can't remember exactly the terms of
10 it but where they would read out stuff from that kind 15:56
11 of military booklet."
12
13 I'm suggesting to you that Mr. Kennedy, again it's up
14 to the Judge to decide, but Mr. Kennedy has, on one
15 reading of that, a recollection that he was told maybe 15:56
16 about the -- he was told about the complaints process.
17 A. It's a bit of a stretch, isn't it? He says there might
18 have been a mention but again you'll have to talk to
19 him about this.
20 616 Q. All right. And that's a fair answer, Mr. Murphy. But 15:56
21 in fact, of course, of course you -- if we consider
22 your engagement with the Military Police, two
23 engagements, that could be considered to be a
24 complaint. It was, I suppose?
25 A. It wasn't a Redress of wrongs complaint -- 15:57
26 617 Q. No, it wasn't, absolutely?
27 A. -- but it was a complaint of what had occurred.
28 618 Q. Absolutely.
29 A. Yeah.

1 619 Q. And, again, I think your father also made a complaint,
2 isn't that right?

3 A. He made a complaint as a civilian to the Minister for
4 Justice.

5 620 Q. Yeah. And it provoked the GOC to attend your father's 15:57
6 house?

7 A. Yeah. I would just say it's bad when a parent has to
8 go do that, that your complaint process is that bad.

9 621 Q. Yes. I think, also, I think Mr. Hutchinson -- do you
10 know Mr. Hutchinson's father and uncle made a 15:57
11 complaint?

12 A. Yeah.

13 622 Q. Did you make complaints or did people in your class
14 make complaints to the civilian teachers, can you
15 recall that? 15:57

16 A. I would have made -- our class would have made to both
17 our first year and second year civilian teachers, yeah.

18 623 Q. I think Mr. Larry Murphy said he met a politician on
19 the main street in Naas one afternoon?

20 A. I heard him mention that before, yeah. 15:58

21 624 Q. And he made a complaint about that?

22 A. Yeah.

23 625 Q. I think Mr. T Kennedy, at 1865, said that the Platoon
24 Sergeant would fairly represent you if you had a
25 complaint? 15:58

26 A. No. No.

27 626 Q. That wasn't your experience. And I think we're going
28 to hear from Sergeant Guinan I think next week,
29 Mr. Guinan, do you remember him?

1 A. Yeah, he was in class with me.

2 627 Q. I think he says that two apprentices were either going
3 to be discharged from the Defence Forces or held back a
4 year and they resisted that and part of it was that
5 they made a complaint? 15:58

6 A. Again, you'll very well to talk to them two
7 apprentices, but I'll just say on that, I think one of
8 their parents was in the military, in the Army. So, I
9 think the complaints process of them might have went
10 that way, saying it was outside of them complaining. 15:58

11 SOLE MEMBER: Mr. McCann, I'm sorry to interrupt you.
12 Could you clarify that the Redress of Wrongs, of which
13 you speak of at the moment of the two classrooms who
14 you were threatened with discharge, the complaint in
15 question in that case, the a Redress of Wrongs, it 15:59
16 wasn't a complaint of abuse.

17 MR. McCANN: Absolutely not.

18 SOLE MEMBER: Thank you.

19 THE WITNESS: Sorry, just on that as well, I don't know
20 if you heard me, but one of their parents was in the 15:59
21 Army at the time and I think that's how their complaint
22 process happened.

23 628 Q. MR. McCANN: Again, I think Mr. Guinan says and again
24 we'll take this up with him - he says there might have
25 been a photo produced at the last minute when these 15:59
26 apprentices were in trouble and that that operated,
27 again, a formal complaint operated to keep them in the
28 school; do you remember anything about that?

29 A. Yeah, I remember the photograph, the apprentice who

1 took the photograph.

2 629 Q. And do you remember them deploying it or hearing about
3 that?

4 A. When they went in front of the GOC?

5 630 Q. Yeah. 16:00

6 A. Yeah.

7 631 Q. And that would have been in 1990?

8 A. Yeah, it would have been at the end of our first year,
9 yeah.

10 632 Q. Is that an example of an apprentice making a complaint? 16:00

11 A. Well, it's pretty poor if you've to go in front of the
12 GOC and produce a photograph of an officer ordering you
13 to put fags in your mouth.

14 633 Q. Absolutely.

15 A. And that's how far your complaint goes to. You know 16:00
16 what I'm saying? If that complaints system was in
17 place there, that poor apprentice that suffered that
18 would have complained there and then or the next day.

19 634 Q. I follow that. It was only --

20 A. I think you're trying to paint a picture here that a 16:00
21 complaints process did exist, but it didn't exist as
22 far as I'm concerned.

23 635 Q. No, I understand that. And I wanted to give you an
24 opportunity to comment on that. I suppose, the point
25 is, Mr. Murphy, if you knew they had deployed the 16:00
26 photograph and they got a result, would that not have
27 encouraged you to make a complaint?

28 A. No, sure I had no photographs or video evidence or
29 recordings so how could I make a complaint on just my

1 word against an officer's word.

2 MR. McCANN: Just bear with me now, Mr. Murphy, to see
3 if there is anything else I have to ask you. Thanks
4 very much, Mr. Murphy.

5 THE WITNESS: Thank you.

16:01

6 MR. McCANN: Thanks very much.

7
8 MR. BRIAN MURPHY WAS RE-EXAMINED BY MR. CUSH AS
9 FOLLOWS:

10
11 636 Q. MR. CUSH: Mr. Murphy, just one question and, perhaps,
12 I should have asked you about this earlier. But in
13 your statement you said something about the possibility
14 of a group complaint and what was said to you if that
15 were ever to happen; do you recall that?

16:01

16 A. Yeah. So we would have been spoken to about if two or
17 more apprentices complained about things that were
18 going on it would be classed as a mutiny, which is
19 punishable up to imprisonment and discharge from the
20 Defence Forces. So that would have been explained to
21 us by two particular NCOs.

16:01

22 MR. CUSH: Judge, in fairness, I should have led that
23 evidence and I do appreciate that if anybody wanted to
24 ask a question it would be entirely fair that they
25 should.

16:02

26 SOLE MEMBER: Of course. Does anybody want to raise a
27 question in relation to that. Could you just confirm
28 the two NCOs you said?

16:02

29 THE WITNESS: Two NCOs, yeah.

1 MR. McCANN: I think I'm required, Sole Member, to put
2 on the record, again I'm not sure I have their
3 pseudonyms, but they, I understand, are denying that.
4 THE WITNESS: Okay, yeah.
5 MR. McCANN: Thanks very much, Mr. Murphy. 16:02
6 THE WITNESS: No problem.
7 SOLE MEMBER: Thank you.
8
9 MR. BRIAN MURPHY WAS QUESTIONED BY THE SOLE MEMBER, AS
10 FOLLOWS: 16:02
11
12 637 Q. SOLE MEMBER: Mr. Murphy, I have one or two questions
13 for you. The first one relates to the complaints
14 process and you say that there was no training in the
15 complaints process and the first you heard of Redress 16:03
16 of wrongs was when you went to Clancy Barracks?
17 A. That's correct, yeah.
18 638 Q. When you first heard of Redress of wrongs, did you have
19 any sense of, 'Gosh, I wish I'd have known about that,'
20 or what was your reaction to having heard about the 16:03
21 Redress of wrongs?
22 A. I actually said to the NCO, 'Could I do it about Naas?'
23 And he says, 'well, you probably could but time has
24 lapsed and moved on.' So, I would have been -- the
25 ollie incident would have been you know, coming up to a 16:03
26 year and a half, two years so, you know...
27 639 Q. But you did ask?
28 A. I probably should have done it at the time but I don't
29 know what way that would have landed, to be honest. I

1 should have.

2 640 Q. Thank you. And in relation to your meeting with
3 2 Lt. B, you said that he had said that the Military
4 Police were there for physical evidence, the gathering
5 of physical evidence, is that right, and you walked out 16:03
6 of your office and that you spoke to another officer,
7 Henry, is that right?

8 A. Yeah, yeah.

9 641 Q. What did you understand that you were being told by
10 2 Lt. B? Was it a question of your being redirected 16:04
11 to, 'No, this is how you go about it'?

12 A. No, I think he was trying to stop me talk directly to
13 the Military Police because I kept saying I wanted to
14 talk to them that day and he said, no, they'd be back
15 in in two weeks' time or a week's time to talk to 16:04
16 people about what went on. That's the way he was kind
17 of putting it, that they're here for the physical
18 evidence of what happened. But I kept insisting that I
19 wanted to talk to them that day and he -- I considered
20 it an order not to talk to them. 16:04

21 642 Q. What made you consider it an order?

22 A. Because he told me not to talk to them that day. So...
23 yeah.

24 643 Q. And then, finally, when you were able, eventually, to
25 speak to the Military Police, I think in response to a 16:04
26 question asked by Mr. Cush, you gave three reasons as
27 to why you were able to do it, you said:
28
29 "I didn't care anymore. I wanted to do it for Ollie."

1
2 A. Yeah.
3 644 Q. "And I also had advice from the outside."
4 A. Yeah.
5 645 Q. In terms of the first reason, "I didn't care anymore 16:05
6 , "can you explain to me how the fear that you spoke of
7 had suddenly disappeared or had the culture changed
8 immediately afterwards?
9 A. Yeah, sure everything had fallen apart. So, you know,
10 all bets were off as such. You just didn't care. Do 16:05
11 what you want to, you know. It was the shock and the
12 sadness of what happened, you know, and then I just
13 wanted to get Ollie's side down or investigated. So...
14 646 Q. And the fact that you said "I also had advice from the
15 outside," how important was that as a factor in being 16:05
16 able to speak up?
17 A. Yeah, I'd say I would have found it very difficult to
18 do what I done without the advice from outside. So,
19 the fact that I had someone to talk to, guiding me so,
20 I felt comfortable doing it then, I suppose. But, 16:06
21 yeah, it would be very hard for another apprentice to
22 go up and do that. That's probably why I was the one
23 that did it, you know. That's what gave me the courage
24 to go do it.
25 647 Q. And the fact that your grandfather, I think, you said 16:06
26 had been in the Military Police?
27 A. He was a Military Police Sergeant, yeah.
28 648 Q. Can you tell me a little bit about his reaction?
29 A. Oh, he was disgusted, disgusted with what was going on.

1 I kept everything from my parents till all this
2 happened. And they were disgusted about the treatment
3 that was going on. So, yeah. You know, I'm not saying
4 all our family were in the Army but we would have been
5 a semi-military family, you know, so he wasn't happy at 16:07
6 all about what went on.

7 649 Q. And then, finally, Mr. Murphy, one of the Terms of
8 Reference requires or permits the Tribunal to make
9 recommendations in relation to the complaints
10 processes, have you anything, any light to shed on what 16:07
11 would make an effective complaint process. What would
12 have made it then, had you had it available, in your
13 experience, and what would it look like now?

14 A. So in my current job, I'm a maintenance technician but
15 I'm also a shop steward for the union and I deal with 16:07
16 complaints week in, week out. Some are very trivial
17 and some might be a bit serious. But you engage with
18 the management, I'm the buffer, the shop steward, we're
19 kind of protected legally as in we can make a complaint
20 with the management and they can't sack us for making 16:07
21 complaints. So, we're kind of a buffer, basically.
22 Management will engage with you. They'll try to
23 resolve it and work through it. So, basically it's
24 stopping people coming and complaining every day to a
25 manager, we're in the middle. That works -- 16:08

26 650 Q. How would that translate in the Defence Forces because
27 it's a different employment context?

28 A. It might work with minor little things but I don't
29 think it would work in a military setting.

1 651 Q. what would work, in your opinion?
2 A. I think you have to go completely outside of your group
3 or your chain of command, even your barracks, out to
4 someone independent. And the complaint would have to
5 come back in anonymously and protect the person. That 16:08
6 type of way that the person that makes the complaint
7 can't be victimised. Now, I don't know how you do
8 that.
9 652 Q. The complaint would have to come back in anonymously,
10 is that what you said? 16:08
11 A. That the person that the complaint is against, for
12 whatever wrong they're doing, they wouldn't know who
13 made the complaint as such that they can't go back and
14 get on to them for complaining about them. You know,
15 what I mean? So I don't know how that would work. 16:09
16 SOLE MEMBER: Thank you very much, Mr. Murphy. Thank
17 you for coming forward and sharing your experience.
18 It's very much appreciated. Thank you.
19 THE WITNESS: Yeah.
20 SOLE MEMBER: The Tribunal will rise now for this 16:09
21 afternoon and we'll meet on Tuesday morning at 10:30.
22 Thanks very much.
23
24 THE TRIBUNAL WAS THEN ADJOURNED UNTIL TUESDAY, 23RD
25 JUNE 2026 AT 10:30 A.M. 16:09
26
27
28
29

	18:12, 52:25, 125:19 'Well [3] - 16:15, 119:4, 164:23 'what [2] - 17:29, 64:27 'who [3] - 31:24, 31:25, 103:16 'Why [1] - 16:10 'will [3] - 38:5, 50:25, 117:26 'Yeah [1] - 38:5 'Yeah' [1] - 38:6 'you [6] - 10:15, 22:11, 22:12, 33:14, 34:19, 35:24 'You're [3] - 44:3, 44:4, 115:6 'your [1] - 12:20	83:21, 92:20, 93:7, 94:12, 94:20 142 [1] - 3:20 147 [1] - 3:21 15 [4] - 56:6, 71:14, 158:11, 158:12 1530 [1] - 149:1 1562 [2] - 131:27, 158:12 157 [1] - 57:7 1581 [1] - 141:3 15th [1] - 43:13 16 [5] - 5:3, 13:21, 112:26, 112:28, 112:29 163 [1] - 3:22 1630 [1] - 131:19 164 [1] - 3:23 1652 [2] - 158:11, 158:12 16th [2] - 90:4, 149:1 17 [2] - 5:29, 13:21 17-year-old [1] - 146:16 17th [1] - 151:21 18 [3] - 22:23, 27:16, 112:26 18-year-old [1] - 13:21 1865 [1] - 160:23 18th [2] - 133:25, 144:16 1989 [6] - 5:27, 8:10, 9:4, 57:8, 112:23, 112:24 1990 [10] - 12:24, 14:17, 16:20, 18:19, 23:15, 28:4, 115:20, 138:19, 139:16, 162:7 1991 [15] - 23:8, 23:16, 28:6, 42:16, 63:13, 77:29, 83:24, 90:4, 104:18, 105:16, 130:17, 143:23, 144:15, 144:16, 147:22 1992 [1] - 112:23 1993 [1] - 155:22 19TH [1] - 4:1 1s [2] - 32:23, 116:11 1st [3] - 31:13, 32:16, 36:16	2 2 [43] - 43:15, 113:2, 113:6, 113:27, 116:1, 116:10, 116:17, 120:5, 121:22, 122:17, 123:19, 124:19, 125:17, 125:26, 128:2, 128:3, 128:6, 128:7, 128:22, 129:6, 131:15, 140:25, 140:26, 141:28, 142:14, 142:16, 142:24, 143:7, 143:16, 144:4, 145:19, 145:24, 145:28, 146:1, 146:25, 156:14, 156:15, 156:20, 156:29, 157:7, 157:26, 165:3, 165:10 2,000 [3] - 88:27, 88:28, 89:2 20 [3] - 117:23, 120:8, 121:2 20-year [1] - 66:19 2000 [1] - 140:13 2026 [2] - 4:1, 168:25 20s [1] - 22:24 20th [2] - 134:7, 139:2 22 [1] - 158:19 22nd [1] - 58:29 2316 [1] - 154:18 23RD [1] - 168:24 24 [1] - 92:23 26th [5] - 127:12, 130:17, 131:3, 144:15, 147:22 2755 [2] - 42:8, 44:6 2757 [1] - 45:3 2759 [1] - 43:8 2761 [3] - 45:13, 46:2, 90:3 2762 [1] - 90:8 2763 [1] - 104:22 27th [1] - 46:26 2824 [2] - 71:21, 72:1 2898 [1] - 130:15 28th [1] - 132:27	2920 [2] - 130:28, 147:22 2957 [1] - 148:15 2958 [4] - 133:26, 148:29, 149:6, 149:7 29th [1] - 112:24 2:00 [1] - 81:24 2B [1] - 79:27 2nd [13] - 8:13, 10:5, 14:9, 16:18, 36:16, 42:16, 43:25, 54:20, 57:5, 69:23, 70:8, 79:1, 96:3 3 3 [2] - 46:12, 154:19 3355 [1] - 156:13 3356 [1] - 157:10 34th [1] - 112:22 35 [2] - 77:29, 145:7 4 4 [3] - 3:5, 46:15, 155:29 40 [1] - 149:21 47 [1] - 13:3 4:30 [1] - 150:20 5 5 [1] - 46:17 531 [1] - 155:24 6 62 [1] - 3:6 67 [1] - 3:7 69 [1] - 3:8 7 7 [2] - 95:28, 122:29 8 8 [2] - 51:7, 98:15 80 [1] - 3:9 82 [1] - 3:12	8th [1] - 44:29 9 9 [5] - 51:18, 151:11, 151:17, 151:19, 156:20 9:00 [1] - 150:20 A A.M [1] - 168:25 Abernathy [1] - 64:11 able [18] - 13:14, 13:16, 20:22, 27:23, 39:21, 40:6, 45:24, 72:12, 89:20, 94:10, 113:24, 117:8, 117:9, 129:18, 165:24, 165:27, 166:16 abrasions [2] - 49:26, 94:28 abroad [2] - 7:26, 7:27 absence [1] - 140:13 absolutely [15] - 7:23, 56:24, 57:18, 73:6, 73:12, 75:16, 104:13, 142:29, 156:7, 156:22, 159:26, 159:28, 161:17, 162:14 abuse [30] - 4:10, 4:22, 4:24, 15:27, 24:3, 24:17, 58:10, 67:8, 67:18, 68:4, 73:19, 74:8, 82:14, 82:16, 83:19, 96:12, 100:23, 100:26, 109:9, 109:12, 112:10, 112:12, 113:2, 115:6, 120:27, 120:29, 129:25, 132:4, 132:9, 161:16 abused [3] - 59:28, 97:22, 97:23 abusing [1] - 120:24 academic [3] - 46:17, 55:14,
--	---	--	--	---	---

155:10 accept [4] - 45:28, 55:12, 88:8, 144:5 accepted [3] - 68:23, 81:4, 143:18 accepts [2] - 45:7, 144:8 access [2] - 13:15, 13:19 according [1] - 5:24 account [12] - 52:16, 52:18, 52:28, 56:4, 56:5, 70:17, 73:22, 74:9, 77:21, 80:28, 81:4, 149:26 accuracy [1] - 101:23 accurate [5] - 42:28, 101:17, 134:20, 134:21, 149:27 achieve [1] - 55:13 act [1] - 143:7 Act [1] - 155:29 acting [1] - 143:8 action [2] - 17:9, 76:17 activated [1] - 57:25 actively [1] - 109:10 activities [1] - 7:4 activity [1] - 7:3 Acts [1] - 156:10 actual [4] - 58:27, 59:5, 76:12, 153:16 ad [1] - 137:6 adapt [4] - 57:9, 96:5, 101:4, 101:7 adapting [2] - 44:25, 46:13 add [3] - 70:19, 73:19, 75:14 adding [1] - 78:13 addition [2] - 41:5, 49:18 additional [3] - 41:7, 88:24, 150:19	address [1] - 142:19 addressed [1] - 156:3 ADJOURNED [2] - 81:29, 168:24 admit [7] - 29:1, 29:4, 29:8, 45:14, 45:19, 46:26, 143:23 admitted [2] - 6:12, 63:6 advance [1] - 134:3 advice [11] - 34:2, 69:2, 126:8, 126:29, 128:25, 128:27, 129:8, 129:21, 166:3, 166:14, 166:18 advise [1] - 40:21 advised [1] - 99:16 affairs [1] - 87:11 affect [1] - 103:24 affected [2] - 12:29, 13:1 afraid [2] - 37:27, 103:27 afternoon [11] - 67:6, 70:19, 82:3, 82:4, 112:7, 135:8, 142:13, 143:9, 151:2, 160:19, 168:21 afterwards [6] - 8:14, 23:19, 132:22, 144:24, 144:27, 166:8 age [3] - 5:3, 5:29, 13:4 ages [1] - 112:26 aggressive [2] - 9:25, 113:14 aggrieved [1] - 57:10 ago [4] - 41:17, 56:16, 145:7, 149:21 agree [2] - 63:1, 150:24 agreed [2] - 93:16, 101:4 agrees [1] - 68:13 ahead [3] - 6:21, 117:14, 117:15	Aid [1] - 50:26 aim [1] - 92:16 aircraft [1] - 153:22 albeit [1] - 102:24 alert [1] - 130:26 alerted [1] - 39:1 alien [1] - 26:9 allegation [4] - 68:21, 70:26, 72:13, 81:1 allegations [34] - 4:10, 43:17, 43:24, 44:7, 45:4, 45:6, 45:26, 46:24, 51:3, 51:10, 53:3, 56:8, 56:19, 58:9, 67:18, 67:29, 68:1, 68:2, 68:4, 70:24, 73:16, 73:18, 74:2, 74:3, 74:8, 77:22, 96:3, 98:18, 101:27, 105:9, 110:7, 143:16, 143:17 allegations' [1] - 52:26 alleged [8] - 4:26, 53:10, 54:20, 55:5, 58:9, 59:28, 82:18, 112:14 allocated [1] - 15:11 allow [1] - 68:7 allowed [4] - 47:25, 115:14, 115:15, 136:1 alluded [1] - 48:24 almost [1] - 152:14 alone [4] - 13:16, 20:4, 20:9, 120:6 amazed [1] - 55:22 amazing [2] - 56:1, 60:10 America [1] - 87:1 amount [4] - 10:3, 13:29, 15:3, 41:7 amounts [1] - 88:24 analyse [1] - 47:7	AND [1] - 81:29 and.. [1] - 77:26 angry [2] - 24:4, 124:22 annoy [1] - 136:8 annoyed [1] - 116:18 annoying [1] - 121:23 annual [1] - 150:23 anonymity [1] - 80:9 anonymously [2] - 168:5, 168:9 answer [4] - 84:25, 105:13, 106:14, 159:20 answers [1] - 108:21 anyway [7] - 38:27, 113:9, 119:25, 120:13, 120:23, 121:21, 122:22 apart [1] - 166:9 apologies [2] - 22:11, 59:19 apologise [3] - 19:2, 31:24, 34:28 apparent [1] - 15:24 appear [4] - 55:11, 59:13, 142:14, 153:14 appearance [3] - 68:25, 85:28, 120:24 appeared [1] - 55:24 applicants [1] - 5:25 Application [1] - 62:27 application [7] - 42:12, 44:6, 54:12, 54:15, 56:9, 56:20, 80:27 applied [7] - 5:14, 5:15, 5:19, 7:11, 43:19, 155:21, 155:25 apply [3] - 29:24, 42:21, 93:24 applying [1] - 42:29	appreciate [5] - 47:4, 80:8, 129:11, 149:20, 163:23 appreciated [4] - 23:3, 30:26, 70:21, 168:18 Apprentice [25] - 7:17, 8:23, 13:10, 14:1, 31:21, 32:6, 47:26, 55:26, 63:3, 63:8, 63:10, 63:26, 70:12, 71:19, 71:29, 78:16, 102:17, 102:29, 105:17, 105:28, 107:11, 146:8, 152:4, 155:2, 155:23 apprentice [23] - 9:6, 12:13, 23:9, 37:17, 54:5, 57:6, 57:9, 71:3, 71:29, 72:8, 104:2, 104:11, 104:12, 124:11, 125:16, 125:22, 142:5, 154:21, 154:23, 161:29, 162:10, 162:17, 166:21 apprentices [30] - 11:24, 13:12, 17:24, 20:6, 20:23, 34:3, 36:22, 39:4, 53:4, 53:15, 53:17, 55:12, 55:23, 58:17, 66:8, 66:26, 70:25, 71:8, 71:9, 71:13, 71:23, 72:5, 72:10, 74:21, 105:18, 131:15, 161:2, 161:7, 161:26, 163:17 apprenticeship [8] - 5:14, 5:15, 5:19, 6:12, 6:17, 42:24, 93:24, 141:10 approach [1] - 10:17 approached [2] - 127:22, 127:25 approaching [1] - 16:10 April [5] - 28:22, 31:13, 46:26, 63:16, 112:28 Aptce [5] -	49:28, 51:2, 51:21, 53:3, 96:2 aptce [1] - 43:17 are' [1] - 10:16 area [1] - 147:19 areas [1] - 147:18 arise [1] - 57:15 arm [4] - 37:3, 49:27, 83:12, 94:28 armband [3] - 65:10, 65:13, 65:14 armour's [1] - 140:21 arms [6] - 37:12, 39:28, 41:21, 41:22, 86:10, 114:13 Army [79] - 5:14, 5:15, 5:19, 6:17, 6:27, 7:17, 8:23, 13:7, 14:1, 14:26, 14:27, 18:9, 28:14, 32:9, 33:4, 33:5, 33:25, 43:2, 47:26, 50:20, 50:21, 52:27, 54:7, 55:26, 61:2, 61:5, 61:11, 63:3, 70:12, 71:19, 73:4, 84:1, 87:3, 87:5, 87:6, 87:8, 91:9, 91:11, 98:12, 99:8, 100:17, 100:22, 100:25, 100:26, 101:8, 101:9, 102:2, 102:17, 102:20, 102:29, 103:3, 103:6, 105:17, 105:28, 107:11, 107:12, 107:14, 107:17, 107:20, 110:23, 110:29, 121:2, 121:3, 135:28, 137:27, 140:11, 140:12, 140:17, 141:11, 141:16, 152:4, 155:23, 161:8, 161:21, 167:4 army [1] - 47:19 Army's [1] - 50:21 arrangement [1] - 14:28 arrested [1] -
--	--	---	--	---	--

84:21 arrival [1] - 57:7 arrived [4] - 39:15, 85:10, 85:12, 93:16 arriving [2] - 32:19, 60:20 AS [17] - 4:1, 4:17, 62:24, 67:3, 69:17, 80:24, 81:29, 82:9, 99:18, 102:9, 106:22, 112:5, 135:5, 142:10, 147:9, 163:8, 164:9 aside [3] - 17:22, 17:28, 30:10 asleep [1] - 12:13 aspect [3] - 8:4, 74:12, 74:13 ass [1] - 75:27 assault [4] - 54:20, 77:4, 77:7 assaults [2] - 76:16, 110:12 assessment [1] - 143:28 assist [2] - 46:6, 106:9 assisted [1] - 106:11 association [1] - 13:6 assume [2] - 118:22, 152:20 assumed [2] - 86:21, 115:28 assumes [2] - 153:2, 153:5 assumption [1] - 154:16 assurance [4] - 51:9, 98:17, 98:20, 101:26 assured [2] - 88:13, 104:23 AT [1] - 168:25 atmosphere [1] - 26:5 attack [1] - 149:23 attainable [1] - 74:29 attend [4] - 8:17, 12:26, 142:28, 160:5 attended [2] - 46:6, 112:21	attending [1] - 9:5 attention [20] - 11:20, 15:15, 19:6, 50:17, 50:19, 50:28, 64:12, 79:23, 80:15, 88:14, 88:17, 92:16, 92:17, 92:25, 92:26, 114:22, 115:1, 126:17, 132:3, 145:15 attitude [1] - 97:5 audience [1] - 51:29 August [2] - 57:8, 112:24 Australia [1] - 140:14 authorisation [4] - 47:21, 47:27, 47:28, 48:18 authority [2] - 57:24, 95:13 automatic [1] - 16:4 autumn [1] - 93:25 available [5] - 57:13, 60:12, 65:29, 71:4, 167:12 average [5] - 46:16, 46:18, 62:29, 63:18 aware [25] - 4:19, 11:18, 26:7, 58:18, 67:14, 67:19, 67:20, 79:26, 80:11, 81:2, 82:11, 95:9, 95:23, 104:1, 104:8, 107:27, 108:1, 108:2, 110:19, 110:20, 112:8, 143:2, 143:11, 143:12, 158:22 awful [1] - 29:14 AWOL [2] - 116:1, 136:20	back-chatted [1] - 18:14 back-up [1] - 56:11 background [1] - 6:22 backgrounds [1] - 87:7 backs [4] - 21:18, 21:19, 113:29, 114:2 bad [6] - 10:14, 23:29, 44:2, 160:7, 160:8 badge [5] - 65:25, 66:11, 66:26, 66:27 badly [2] - 20:13, 22:19 bag [1] - 114:26 bags [3] - 36:23, 45:16, 45:23 bags' [1] - 97:2 Band [1] - 50:26 bare [1] - 124:5 barely [2] - 25:24, 33:18 Barracks [12] - 7:1, 7:2, 7:3, 14:2, 47:26, 118:19, 137:16, 137:19, 137:20, 137:23, 157:14, 164:16 barracks [48] - 7:10, 21:28, 27:18, 28:1, 30:3, 32:19, 36:17, 40:17, 47:12, 47:20, 47:22, 47:29, 48:13, 48:18, 48:26, 58:1, 83:14, 84:23, 85:10, 115:8, 115:9, 115:12, 115:17, 117:10, 117:17, 117:19, 117:20, 118:1, 120:14, 120:16, 126:20, 127:18, 135:12, 136:10, 136:25, 136:28, 137:2, 137:6, 137:7, 137:13, 137:22, 138:13, 146:12, 146:18, 146:26, 156:9, 157:13, 168:3 barrister [4] -	61:21, 106:27, 107:24, 143:8 based [4] - 6:29, 59:2, 63:3, 132:5 basic [1] - 57:9 basis [1] - 13:25 bat [1] - 125:23 baton [3] - 38:1, 38:3 battle [1] - 69:29 be.. [1] - 16:14 bear [4] - 42:5, 151:23, 158:8, 163:2 bearing [1] - 149:9 beat [1] - 110:28 beaten [1] - 110:22 became [1] - 107:17 because.. [1] - 158:1 become [4] - 54:13, 104:1, 104:8, 124:3 bed [8] - 37:2, 37:18, 37:23, 37:29, 66:8, 123:28, 124:4, 124:6 beds [1] - 37:18 BEEN [3] - 4:16, 82:8, 112:4 been.. [1] - 80:11 beg [3] - 20:18, 21:14, 80:18 began [1] - 5:5 beginning [5] - 28:22, 29:23, 46:24, 57:27, 91:9 behalf [8] - 56:23, 118:11, 132:25, 142:14, 142:16, 143:7, 143:9, 152:27 behaviour [10] - 22:27, 23:7, 25:2, 25:16, 33:8, 50:4, 53:27, 54:14, 92:10, 95:18 behind [4] - 15:5, 15:15, 64:5, 140:20 belly [1] - 19:9 belonging [1] - 59:11 belongings [1] -	89:15 below [4] - 46:16, 46:18, 62:28, 63:18 belt [4] - 20:26, 38:11, 86:14, 86:17 berating [2] - 23:5, 122:26 beret [4] - 20:28, 121:26, 123:10, 123:24 berets [1] - 19:8 beside [5] - 18:6, 20:26, 29:19, 119:11, 119:12 best [12] - 6:20, 20:20, 31:4, 43:3, 50:9, 74:16, 74:22, 87:29, 93:17, 122:27, 131:24, 147:28 bets [1] - 166:10 better [8] - 19:11, 22:11, 22:12, 64:18, 66:23, 74:27, 97:12, 122:26 between [9] - 13:11, 24:29, 36:26, 64:1, 64:10, 83:23, 109:28, 112:26, 122:2 beyond [2] - 104:10, 104:11 Bible [1] - 152:14 big [9] - 13:6, 19:12, 24:24, 48:11, 53:14, 117:11, 123:1, 158:1 bill [1] - 77:22 billet [5] - 25:25, 65:28, 97:1, 120:19, 141:14 billeted [1] - 119:11 billets [5] - 9:29, 64:1, 64:6, 121:15, 123:29 binder [1] - 158:1 bit [28] - 9:11, 9:12, 15:27, 16:18, 18:5, 19:11, 28:24, 34:14, 47:19,	50:23, 70:6, 70:8, 98:2, 105:1, 111:14, 116:11, 124:19, 130:8, 130:24, 134:14, 148:17, 151:27, 152:5, 155:19, 159:17, 166:28, 167:17 black [1] - 142:5 blame [1] - 62:17 blaming [2] - 66:22, 75:28 blank [2] - 57:8, 71:29 blanked [1] - 148:21 blond [1] - 37:22 blond-haired [1] - 37:22 blood [1] - 41:25 blowing [1] - 120:10 board [1] - 118:10 body [2] - 83:5, 83:23 bollocking [1] - 122:26 book [5] - 42:9, 90:3, 130:15, 131:28, 156:4 Book [1] - 154:19 booklet [1] - 159:11 books [2] - 63:16, 154:18 boots [7] - 38:10, 38:12, 38:13, 65:21, 65:22, 121:5 Border [1] - 140:23 border [2] - 7:4, 58:1 borne [1] - 71:26 bossed [2] - 18:2, 18:17 bother [2] - 126:13, 126:14 bounds [2] - 46:27, 48:15 box [5] - 38:15, 42:15, 42:19, 141:28, 152:24 boxes [1] - 135:20 breaches [1] -
--	---	---	---	--	---

46:19 break [6] - 9:4, 21:7, 28:17, 34:21, 61:24, 120:8 breakdown [4] - 35:19, 36:12, 73:26, 75:7 breaker [1] - 77:5 breaking [4] - 27:22, 48:15, 49:27, 94:29 Brian [2] - 64:11, 112:1 BRIAN [7] - 3:17, 112:4, 135:5, 142:10, 147:9, 163:8, 164:9 brick [1] - 110:4 brief [1] - 105:23 briefly [4] - 55:18, 102:15, 119:8, 130:7 brilliant [1] - 142:5 bring [6] - 57:27, 58:2, 87:19, 89:2, 113:18, 142:17 bringing [2] - 11:19, 113:14 brings [2] - 67:21, 70:15 broke [6] - 31:23, 34:9, 37:13, 46:27, 48:12, 126:9 brothers [1] - 37:5 brought [34] - 5:16, 10:5, 12:3, 12:9, 14:17, 15:18, 17:15, 23:26, 30:4, 40:14, 61:2, 61:5, 61:6, 61:7, 63:15, 77:18, 80:14, 85:19, 85:23, 85:25, 89:28, 105:26, 110:24, 116:4, 116:10, 128:6, 136:22, 137:10, 137:14, 138:8, 140:28, 141:4, 145:14 Brugha [1] - 139:29 bruises [2] - 83:5, 103:10	bruising [4] - 27:3, 54:27, 97:25, 109:13 bruising [1] - 83:11 brutal [1] - 32:3 buffer [2] - 167:18, 167:21 build [2] - 21:7, 30:8 building [5] - 9:18, 21:24, 48:22, 64:5, 85:19 buildings [2] - 64:3, 64:8 built [1] - 21:17 bulling [1] - 65:21 bullshit [1] - 44:3 bully [5] - 53:16, 53:20, 63:21, 105:28, 106:3 bullying [3] - 53:26, 66:2, 143:19 buried [1] - 126:16 business [5] - 8:1, 8:3, 8:4, 8:6, 8:7 buy [1] - 88:1 BY [30] - 3:5, 3:6, 3:7, 3:8, 3:9, 3:12, 3:13, 3:14, 3:15, 3:18, 3:19, 3:20, 3:21, 3:22, 3:23, 4:17, 62:23, 67:3, 69:17, 80:23, 82:9, 102:8, 106:22, 109:2, 112:5, 135:5, 142:10, 147:9, 163:8, 164:9 C C's [3] - 43:17, 51:2, 96:2 C.. [1] - 49:28 cadence [1] - 152:9 cadet [1] - 121:4 Cadet [1] - 123:20 cage [1] - 120:16 cannot [1] -	47:20 canteen [4] - 64:5, 114:25, 130:3, 130:4 cap [2] - 123:6, 123:8 capable [2] - 79:4, 106:15 Captain [5] - 33:2, 81:16, 116:16, 116:26, 139:15 captain [5] - 79:28, 90:25, 116:6, 116:9, 138:29 car [3] - 127:20, 141:9 care [6] - 32:10, 129:19, 129:20, 165:29, 166:5, 166:10 career [6] - 6:21, 57:19, 57:20, 66:13, 140:11, 140:17 Carrickmacros s [1] - 99:12 carried [2] - 60:17, 73:9 carry [1] - 71:10 case [11] - 57:15, 69:3, 75:15, 83:18, 86:22, 95:4, 108:15, 125:15, 145:4, 156:22, 161:15 cash [2] - 88:8, 89:2 Castleblayney [1] - 7:1 category [1] - 154:2 Cathal [1] - 139:29 caught [1] - 109:27 caused [3] - 41:3, 91:16, 143:29 causing [1] - 44:4 CB [4] - 115:14, 116:20, 137:24, 137:27 CB'd [10] - 115:7, 115:16, 115:17, 115:19, 116:21, 116:28,	117:18, 137:8, 137:10, 138:2 Cert [1] - 5:4 cert [1] - 32:19 certain [6] - 27:24, 89:18, 107:17, 121:21, 132:21, 143:23 certainly [26] - 11:16, 11:26, 11:28, 13:15, 14:3, 14:4, 14:28, 16:11, 16:28, 20:14, 29:9, 36:5, 38:26, 43:5, 44:8, 46:29, 47:7, 51:26, 53:27, 79:9, 92:18, 104:8, 118:23, 142:19 chain [5] - 79:24, 80:3, 126:15, 127:26, 168:3 Chair [10] - 62:21, 62:29, 65:12, 68:17, 71:14, 79:22, 106:8, 142:13, 142:19, 142:20 chance [4] - 6:20, 25:8, 25:13, 34:19 change [3] - 118:13, 137:21, 139:18 changed [3] - 107:25, 121:26, 166:7 changes [1] - 29:13 chaotic [1] - 55:25 chap [1] - 72:29 chaplain [1] - 13:8 Chaplain [1] - 13:13 chaplaincy [1] - 13:7 chaplains [1] - 13:11 character [1] - 53:28 characterisatio n [1] - 45:8 characterise [1] - 140:17 charge [9] - 8:25, 9:19, 32:12,	40:19, 92:5, 116:16, 116:26, 137:1, 137:9 charged [23] - 9:20, 10:23, 32:15, 32:17, 32:18, 32:27, 32:28, 33:1, 36:15, 40:18, 40:25, 49:7, 49:12, 49:14, 87:26, 91:15, 91:26, 92:2, 93:7, 116:14, 136:26, 137:3 charged/not [1] - 116:13 charges [11] - 116:5, 116:10, 116:13, 116:19, 126:26, 136:22, 136:29, 137:14, 137:29, 138:2, 138:8 charging [3] - 48:15, 51:26, 52:3 chastised [2] - 114:21, 115:1 chat [1] - 9:11 chatted [1] - 18:14 check [2] - 20:25, 59:6 cheque [2] - 88:7, 88:8 chest [4] - 31:17, 32:7, 36:3, 38:3 child [2] - 39:18, 122:21 children [1] - 112:26 chose [1] - 76:16 Christmas [3] - 116:20, 116:21, 139:21 Christmas-time [1] - 116:20 circles [1] - 150:10 circumstances [2] - 50:10, 129:12 cited [2] - 54:22, 56:10 Civil [1] - 71:11 civil [2] - 77:18, 77:22 civilian [12] -	11:22, 41:19, 41:20, 42:25, 93:25, 97:13, 115:22, 118:9, 136:17, 160:3, 160:14, 160:17 claim [1] - 71:5 claimed [1] - 141:29 Clancy [6] - 118:19, 137:19, 137:20, 137:23, 139:27, 164:16 clarify [5] - 48:16, 70:22, 81:15, 135:9, 161:12 clarity [1] - 47:19 class [10] - 9:5, 12:13, 115:20, 116:5, 116:21, 121:4, 154:2, 160:13, 160:16, 161:1 classified [1] - 163:18 classes [1] - 154:1 classification [1] - 59:4 classroom [1] - 155:8 classrooms [1] - 161:13 clean [3] - 120:19, 120:28, 121:14 cleaned [1] - 66:9 clear [9] - 12:21, 13:23, 40:27, 69:22, 70:14, 73:18, 78:5, 138:7, 150:18 clearly [1] - 66:25 client [2] - 67:29, 142:26 client's [2] - 68:3, 68:15 clients [1] - 70:16 clock [1] - 120:15 close [5] - 8:15, 12:25, 16:6, 43:17, 142:17 closed [1] - 7:1 closer [2] -
--	---	---	--	--	--

21:24, 67:9 closing ^[1] - 68:29 clothes ^[3] - 41:20, 130:6 cloud ^[1] - 117:27 CO ^[1] - 34:13 coat ^[1] - 41:25 cocooned ^[1] - 26:13 code ^[2] - 40:26, 148:2 codes ^[1] - 80:9 coherent ^[2] - 52:16, 52:18 Col ^[3] - 136:11, 155:18, 156:2 colleagues ^[1] - 62:19 colleagues' ^[1] - 113:29 collecting ^[3] - 30:6, 30:7, 31:1 coloured ^[1] - 135:24 column ^[2] - 42:19, 44:21 combats ^[1] - 150:7 comfortable ^[1] - 166:20 coming ^[19] - 16:11, 17:17, 27:23, 28:25, 35:4, 38:20, 50:24, 70:8, 72:24, 79:19, 85:11, 109:5, 111:26, 121:28, 127:6, 133:19, 164:25, 167:24, 168:17 command ^[5] - 79:24, 80:4, 126:15, 127:26, 168:3 Command ^[2] - 81:16, 90:25 commandant ^[6] - 53:9, 57:29, 126:27, 139:8, 139:20, 150:14 Commandant ^[4] - 7:14, 7:15, 33:2, 81:11 commander ^[3] - 126:26, 133:1, 139:20 Commander	^[24] - 53:9, 54:22, 57:6, 80:5, 80:6, 80:29, 116:5, 126:21, 138:23, 138:25, 139:2, 139:5, 139:6, 139:14, 139:15, 139:19, 148:7, 149:18, 149:27, 150:1, 150:5, 150:6, 150:18 Commanding ^[4] - 34:6, 51:28, 60:9, 80:6 commenced ^[1] - 158:21 comment ^[14] - 55:17, 63:21, 63:24, 68:5, 68:7, 75:29, 76:27, 105:24, 105:29, 141:25, 143:21, 143:22, 157:6, 162:24 commented ^[1] - 83:6 comments ^[1] - 134:7 Commissioned ^[1] - 123:19 commit ^[3] - 36:28, 60:26, 62:15 committed ^[1] - 57:5 committing ^[1] - 29:6 company ^[3] - 5:17, 126:25, 139:20 Company ^[26] - 53:8, 53:9, 54:21, 80:6, 80:29, 115:25, 116:5, 126:21, 127:22, 127:27, 138:23, 138:25, 139:1, 139:5, 139:6, 139:13, 139:15, 139:19, 148:6, 149:18, 149:26, 150:1, 150:5, 150:18, 157:20 compelled ^[1] - 59:13 complain ^[18] - 11:5, 25:27, 25:28, 25:29, 26:8, 26:11, 33:28, 83:28,	103:16, 103:20, 118:3, 118:6, 118:8, 118:20, 118:25, 129:22, 153:24, 154:8 complained ^[5] - 119:7, 146:11, 153:24, 162:18, 163:17 complaining ^[9] - 81:2, 83:25, 118:28, 119:5, 119:6, 132:4, 161:10, 167:24, 168:14 complaining' ^[1] - 119:7 complaint ^[49] - 26:10, 52:6, 52:7, 52:8, 55:11, 75:16, 75:17, 96:9, 97:19, 97:20, 103:13, 110:14, 110:15, 118:18, 146:5, 146:15, 146:17, 146:21, 153:19, 153:23, 154:7, 157:28, 158:22, 159:24, 159:25, 159:27, 160:1, 160:3, 160:8, 160:11, 160:21, 160:25, 161:5, 161:14, 161:16, 161:21, 161:27, 162:10, 162:15, 162:27, 162:29, 163:14, 167:11, 167:19, 168:4, 168:6, 168:9, 168:11, 168:13 complaints ^[59] - 4:20, 4:22, 4:24, 11:8, 11:11, 33:28, 43:11, 46:10, 54:28, 67:8, 75:20, 78:18, 78:19, 78:20, 78:28, 82:12, 82:14, 82:16, 89:18, 96:10, 104:24, 105:2, 106:10, 109:9, 109:11, 110:6, 111:2, 112:9, 112:10, 112:12, 118:9, 118:11, 118:15, 146:22, 150:27,	151:4, 152:3, 152:21, 152:22, 152:29, 154:2, 154:11, 154:13, 155:3, 155:6, 155:15, 156:3, 156:18, 159:16, 160:13, 160:14, 161:9, 162:16, 162:21, 164:13, 164:15, 167:9, 167:16, 167:21 complete ^[2] - 93:24, 143:2 completed ^[1] - 60:7 completely ^[6] - 38:13, 70:14, 133:17, 140:2, 140:19, 168:2 compliance ^[1] - 8:3 comply ^[1] - 96:27 comprehensiv ely ^[1] - 139:25 COMPTON ^[6] - 3:6, 62:21, 62:23, 62:26, 66:28, 80:16 Compton ^[1] - 70:28 comrades ^[1] - 103:28 con ^[1] - 117:5 concealed ^[1] - 40:2 concept ^[2] - 26:10 concern ^[3] - 39:26, 67:25, 131:13 concerned ^[6] - 93:17, 116:1, 125:27, 131:10, 131:13, 162:22 concerns ^[2] - 43:27, 127:1 conclusion ^[3] - 58:20, 58:24, 59:27 condemnation ^[1] - 59:29 condition ^[4] - 27:10, 36:1, 60:22, 60:24 conduct ^[2] - 54:11, 123:23 confide ^[2] - 13:16, 98:12	confided ^[1] - 96:13 confidence ^[1] - 61:3 confine ^[1] - 134:7 confined ^[19] - 10:24, 28:1, 36:15, 36:17, 47:11, 47:29, 48:26, 115:8, 115:9, 115:12, 117:6, 135:11, 136:10, 136:25, 136:28, 137:2, 137:5, 137:7, 137:13 confinement ^[3] - 28:10, 48:12, 84:21 confirm ^[3] - 55:21, 141:19, 163:27 confirmation ^[1] - 108:6 confirmed ^[2] - 51:12, 100:6 confirming ^[1] - 52:14 confronted ^[1] - 40:15 confusion ^[2] - 138:8, 139:10 conscious ^[3] - 62:8, 70:16, 70:17 consider ^[4] - 29:6, 65:9, 159:21, 165:21 considerable ^[2] - 58:29, 70:24 considered ^[3] - 64:26, 159:23, 165:19 considering ^[1] - 13:20 consistent ^[4] - 49:27, 54:28, 55:5, 94:29 constant ^[4] - 114:20, 117:22, 120:27, 122:23 constantly ^[3] - 114:15, 134:27, 136:29 constitute ^[1] - 75:22 constitutes ^[1] - 75:25 consult ^[3] -	157:22, 157:23, 157:25 consultant ^[2] - 50:6, 95:20 contact ^[5] - 11:13, 11:14, 14:7, 90:20, 129:3 contacted ^[1] - 47:29 contain ^[1] - 142:26 context ^[1] - 167:27 continue ^[6] - 35:3, 35:14, 61:21, 107:22, 153:7, 157:10 CONTINUED ^[1] - 81:29 continued ^[2] - 21:26, 24:27 continues ^[1] - 152:18 continuing ^[1] - 91:4 continuous ^[1] - 43:18 contradict ^[1] - 68:18 contributed ^[6] - 96:4, 125:6, 129:29, 132:9, 134:23, 143:29 contributing ^[1] - 134:28 control ^[8] - 15:25, 15:26, 26:12, 26:14, 26:20, 100:4, 153:21, 153:22 conversation ^[14] - 17:25, 44:13, 44:14, 44:16, 51:21, 59:24, 59:25, 62:1, 75:11, 81:8, 87:9, 89:11, 96:8, 146:2 convey ^[1] - 26:2 conveyed ^[1] - 133:11 copy ^[1] - 131:19 core ^[1] - 46:26 corner ^[2] - 126:27, 150:6 corporal ^[1] - 120:22
---	---	--	--	--	---

Corporal [5] - 38:1, 121:19, 122:27, 123:7, 123:10 corporate [2] - 8:5, 57:22 correct [45] - 5:4, 5:7, 5:10, 5:22, 6:1, 6:24, 7:28, 8:16, 10:7, 10:20, 14:23, 20:17, 23:12, 35:6, 35:9, 46:5, 48:7, 49:13, 50:13, 52:23, 52:29, 58:28, 61:13, 61:15, 61:27, 73:24, 74:4, 74:6, 102:17, 102:18, 107:8, 108:11, 113:16, 135:27, 141:5, 144:13, 144:17, 144:18, 144:22, 144:23, 145:6, 145:27, 146:6, 149:16, 164:17 corrected [2] - 142:25, 148:5 correcting [1] - 114:16 correction [1] - 148:15 corrective [1] - 72:9 correspondence [1] - 80:16 corridor [1] - 37:18 counsel [7] - 69:21, 69:23, 76:19, 76:20, 80:13, 99:12, 147:13 Counsel [2] - 80:13, 158:19 counselling [1] - 64:22 count [1] - 73:20 country [3] - 26:29, 87:6, 105:21 couple [17] - 5:11, 9:11, 17:24, 19:21, 21:2, 21:20, 22:29, 23:2, 24:12, 28:26, 30:2, 36:3, 38:29, 47:5,	117:4, 117:18, 148:10 courage [1] - 166:23 course [19] - 5:16, 13:1, 25:11, 50:9, 51:2, 67:11, 75:15, 86:12, 89:26, 93:25, 96:2, 99:15, 139:29, 140:3, 140:21, 159:21, 163:26 court [1] - 69:3 Court [1] - 104:22 cousin' [1] - 24:7 cover [1] - 94:7 covered [4] - 68:29, 73:28, 75:12, 103:10 covering [1] - 75:27 craft [1] - 140:6 craic [1] - 141:12 crashed [1] - 37:12 crazy [1] - 25:19 cried [3] - 124:7, 124:8 criminal [1] - 40:16 critical [2] - 80:3, 108:13 criticising [3] - 153:17, 153:25, 153:26 criticism [1] - 75:16 crocodile [1] - 128:21 CROSS [18] - 3:6, 3:7, 3:8, 3:9, 3:13, 3:14, 3:19, 3:20, 3:21, 62:23, 67:3, 69:17, 80:23, 102:8, 106:22, 135:5, 142:10, 147:9 cross [1] - 67:28 cross-examine [1] - 67:28 CROSS-EXAMINED [18] - 3:6, 3:7, 3:8, 3:9, 3:13, 3:14, 3:19, 3:20, 3:21, 62:23, 67:3, 69:17,	80:23, 102:8, 106:22, 135:5, 142:10, 147:9 cry [2] - 34:8, 128:21 crying [4] - 33:12, 74:14, 124:7, 128:22 CS [6] - 118:26, 127:28, 128:6, 129:3, 129:4, 152:11 Cs [1] - 63:12 culture [7] - 4:21, 82:13, 109:7, 109:11, 109:16, 112:9, 166:7 curiosity [1] - 70:23 Curragh [3] - 9:5, 9:8, 9:9 current [4] - 35:15, 53:29, 133:1, 167:14 CUSH [25] - 3:5, 3:12, 3:18, 3:22, 4:5, 4:14, 4:17, 4:19, 62:18, 82:4, 82:9, 82:11, 82:25, 102:5, 112:1, 112:5, 112:7, 123:26, 135:2, 148:29, 149:3, 149:6, 163:8, 163:11, 163:22 Cush [22] - 4:7, 34:27, 63:21, 70:28, 73:28, 75:8, 75:12, 81:8, 82:3, 82:23, 102:14, 103:8, 104:19, 105:1, 105:12, 110:6, 139:24, 144:13, 156:17, 156:25, 165:26 cut [2] - 61:17, 86:11 cuts [2] - 39:28, 41:22 cutting [1] - 37:3	91:26, 92:4 DAMIEN [6] - 3:4, 4:16, 62:23, 67:3, 69:17, 80:23 Damien [43] - 4:6, 82:25, 84:20, 84:27, 84:28, 85:15, 85:24, 86:25, 88:9, 88:11, 88:16, 89:2, 89:12, 91:19, 92:8, 92:11, 93:7, 93:17, 94:6, 94:29, 95:12, 96:11, 99:3, 99:14, 101:4, 102:4, 102:15, 102:16, 102:20, 103:9, 103:15, 104:9, 105:27, 107:1, 107:5, 107:8, 107:27, 108:13, 109:12, 109:15, 110:12, 110:28 Damien" [1] - 107:4 Damien's [10] - 84:18, 88:26, 90:19, 91:2, 96:4, 99:6, 100:9, 104:1, 110:29, 111:27 dance [1] - 150:10 dark [1] - 114:27 data [1] - 8:3 date [9] - 5:22, 42:16, 58:27, 59:3, 138:14, 148:20, 148:21, 148:28, 151:19 dated [8] - 42:16, 43:12, 43:13, 44:29, 90:4, 130:17, 131:3, 133:22 dates [1] - 36:16 day-to-day [1] - 47:8 days [9] - 14:4, 22:4, 48:22, 60:8, 90:6, 100:16, 125:7, 127:13, 148:10 days' [1] - 137:9 de [1] - 28:12 de-pressure [1]	- 28:12 dead [1] - 122:20 deal [3] - 49:5, 80:16, 167:15 dealing [4] - 17:17, 45:12, 73:16, 113:13 dealt [2] - 77:10, 139:25 death [18] - 12:29, 13:1, 51:15, 61:25, 65:14, 100:9, 119:14, 124:21, 125:6, 127:2, 127:5, 132:11, 134:24, 134:28, 141:15, 144:1, 144:7, 145:20 December [1] - 115:19 decide [5] - 32:1, 45:25, 125:2, 152:26, 159:14 decided [7] - 6:6, 6:20, 15:13, 116:16, 116:19, 122:18, 127:10 decision [3] - 6:13, 26:8, 68:20 declined [3] - 50:6, 92:28, 95:21 deemed [1] - 136:20 defaming [1] - 75:27 Defence [33] - 4:21, 6:25, 7:13, 11:12, 13:7, 57:20, 58:1, 58:4, 58:5, 59:3, 59:11, 63:14, 69:22, 76:18, 82:13, 91:4, 99:17, 101:18, 105:3, 106:27, 108:10, 109:8, 111:3, 112:10, 131:17, 147:13, 152:27, 155:29, 156:10, 158:23, 161:3, 163:20, 167:26 definite [1] - 153:3 definitely [13] - 51:28, 103:26, 105:4, 119:2,	125:29, 130:1, 145:7, 145:13, 145:22, 150:12, 151:5, 154:13 definition [2] - 73:8, 74:26 degree [4] - 12:1, 20:13, 102:23, 103:2 delayed [2] - 8:25, 85:13 deliberate [1] - 4:9 deliver [1] - 156:27 delivered [1] - 156:22 denial [2] - 68:3, 68:15 denials [1] - 45:26 denied [3] - 43:29, 54:20, 143:18 denies [4] - 45:6, 55:2, 143:18, 144:8 Denis [1] - 158:16 denying [1] - 164:3 depart [1] - 53:15 Department [1] - 99:17 departure [2] - 27:28, 49:25 deployed [1] - 162:25 deploying [1] - 162:2 depressed [1] - 117:25 depressing [2] - 51:16, 100:14 derogatory [1] - 121:25 describe [37] - 9:4, 9:7, 10:5, 14:16, 14:24, 16:20, 16:24, 16:28, 17:19, 18:19, 18:28, 19:5, 20:16, 23:8, 23:13, 25:16, 25:23, 26:21, 27:29, 28:3, 28:5, 28:6, 39:21, 45:5, 46:14, 60:22, 83:10, 84:13,
---	--	---	---	--	---

85:20, 113:1, 113:5, 113:28, 114:21, 117:2, 124:21, 132:15, 141:8 described [11] - 14:22, 35:18, 36:12, 51:5, 51:6, 69:26, 69:27, 80:26, 83:2, 106:3, 117:1 describing [1] - 126:19 description [8] - 46:19, 46:20, 47:3, 49:2, 49:3, 96:15, 101:18, 141:22 desired [1] - 21:24 desk [2] - 60:10, 72:25 desperation [1] - 36:24 despite [2] - 21:18, 49:14 detail [4] - 39:23, 52:12, 104:19, 105:10 details [1] - 85:23 deteriorated [1] - 86:3 deterioration [1] - 54:11 determined [2] - 6:4, 129:13 determining [1] - 106:8 deterred [2] - 109:9, 109:10 Devoy [5] - 14:1, 137:16, 138:4, 139:26, 157:13 DFR [1] - 153:19 DFRs [7] - 152:12, 152:16, 153:6, 153:18, 153:21, 155:9, 157:27 diagrams [1] - 64:2 diaries [3] - 141:22, 141:26, 141:29 diary [1] - 46:14 dictator [1] - 14:8 did [1] - 10:28 die [1] - 29:12	died [4] - 8:15, 12:24, 65:19, 122:21 difference [1] - 140:1 different [17] - 45:10, 65:17, 74:19, 83:12, 105:19, 105:21, 121:28, 122:2, 122:4, 126:25, 129:12, 135:24, 139:6, 140:2, 140:19, 141:22, 167:27 difficult [9] - 26:1, 26:2, 26:6, 47:6, 47:7, 62:1, 62:13, 149:13, 166:17 difficulties [2] - 104:1, 104:9 difficulty [3] - 44:25, 63:7, 78:2 digging [1] - 145:8 digressed [1] - 126:29 dining [1] - 120:17 dinner [2] - 116:22, 120:17 direct [2] - 11:13, 145:22 directed [1] - 144:11 DIRECTLY [6] - 3:5, 3:12, 3:18, 4:16, 82:8, 112:4 directly [3] - 79:28, 127:17, 165:12 dirt [1] - 121:8 disagree [4] - 63:2, 146:29, 150:24, 153:2 disagrees [1] - 68:13 disappeared [1] - 166:7 Discharge [1] - 62:27 discharge [33] - 25:7, 25:9, 25:14, 29:24, 32:21, 34:22, 34:29, 41:5, 41:16, 42:12, 42:21, 42:29, 43:20, 43:23, 44:7,	44:28, 49:25, 50:7, 50:9, 54:12, 54:15, 56:9, 56:20, 59:5, 59:15, 80:27, 88:3, 94:8, 94:27, 96:24, 97:11, 161:14, 163:19 discharged [8] - 35:8, 35:22, 45:17, 89:12, 89:13, 93:18, 94:13, 161:3 disciplinary [4] - 40:22, 40:23, 40:24, 46:15 discipline [6] - 44:26, 46:19, 55:14, 57:10, 63:26, 114:6 disclosing [3] - 4:25, 82:17, 112:13 discontinued [2] - 61:14, 61:15 discount [1] - 56:4 discouraged [1] - 109:11 discovered [1] - 53:19 discredit [1] - 57:14 discuss [1] - 91:17 discussed [7] - 77:24, 78:12, 88:5, 88:6, 88:21, 115:24, 156:15 discussion [6] - 52:13, 87:29, 88:16, 93:27, 125:25, 136:10 disgrace [1] - 33:4 disgusted [3] - 166:29, 167:2 dispute [2] - 35:10, 145:17 disputes [1] - 45:5 distance [1] - 85:18 distances [1] - 78:25 distinguish [1] - 51:26 distraught [1] - 86:9 distress [2] -	70:19, 78:13 distressed [2] - 88:12, 91:29 distressing [1] - 70:18 disturbing [1] - 25:26 diving [1] - 140:21 doctor [24] - 31:15, 31:16, 31:19, 32:6, 32:9, 41:15, 41:18, 49:10, 49:26, 50:4, 50:5, 50:8, 61:6, 94:27, 95:9, 95:10, 95:13, 95:19, 95:24, 95:26, 95:27, 107:28, 108:3, 108:6 document [28] - 33:8, 42:8, 42:17, 43:10, 44:12, 44:15, 45:3, 45:5, 45:12, 46:1, 46:2, 46:3, 46:7, 48:23, 53:1, 53:23, 62:28, 63:20, 71:20, 71:25, 71:28, 90:1, 90:2, 96:15, 101:11, 101:12, 101:20, 131:20 documented [3] - 54:6, 78:11, 81:7 documents [10] - 34:23, 35:7, 42:4, 47:5, 49:9, 58:16, 68:22, 68:28, 77:13, 89:17 domineering [1] - 113:7 done [32] - 15:22, 17:9, 17:27, 25:12, 26:28, 34:8, 40:16, 43:1, 50:2, 55:27, 61:1, 61:7, 66:23, 74:15, 75:3, 75:5, 75:19, 79:3, 79:21, 87:27, 92:3, 95:1, 97:3, 98:10, 137:7, 139:28, 140:10, 141:13, 146:14, 164:28, 166:18	done.. [1] - 61:16 door [4] - 23:27, 23:28, 24:14, 37:11 down [56] - 9:9, 9:29, 10:2, 10:12, 18:6, 21:7, 22:12, 22:13, 23:22, 23:23, 23:25, 24:10, 24:17, 24:18, 25:14, 25:15, 27:22, 32:24, 37:12, 38:7, 39:12, 43:8, 44:10, 44:19, 54:24, 59:23, 62:9, 72:25, 81:14, 84:29, 85:1, 85:3, 85:6, 85:7, 85:11, 90:9, 91:29, 94:4, 113:19, 113:25, 114:26, 114:28, 115:16, 115:25, 116:23, 117:8, 117:20, 121:17, 129:4, 130:8, 130:16, 132:20, 157:20, 166:13 drained [1] - 85:29 dramatic [1] - 50:23 draw [3] - 55:20, 132:3, 135:20 drawn [1] - 126:17 dress [1] - 18:20 dressed [2] - 20:1, 37:23 dressings [1] - 22:1 drinking [1] - 30:19 driv [1] - 39:19 drive [1] - 61:3 driven [1] - 29:3 driving [1] - 85:17 drop [2] - 28:13, 34:14 dropped [1] - 115:25 drove [1] - 89:1 Dublin [2] - 99:13, 115:21 duck [1] - 21:16 duly [1] - 48:2 Dundalk [2] -	7:2, 93:22 duration [1] - 79:29 duress [2] - 33:21, 81:9 during [20] - 5:18, 9:4, 38:9, 51:2, 63:7, 71:18, 73:21, 81:8, 96:2, 100:22, 104:5, 109:6, 110:28, 119:13, 119:19, 120:12, 121:23, 124:11, 155:2, 159:7 dust [1] - 27:2 duties [3] - 127:8, 147:1, 157:24 duty [4] - 60:13, 99:5, 147:1, 158:2 dwell [1] - 61:9
E					
early [2] - 31:7, 115:26 easily [2] - 59:8, 107:6 Easter [6] - 31:6, 31:10, 31:11, 31:14, 31:16 easy [6] - 28:29, 29:1, 29:4, 29:7, 29:8, 35:26 education [1] - 153:29 educational [2] - 63:5, 78:22 effect [11] - 21:24, 51:16, 64:19, 98:28, 100:14, 100:20, 100:24, 103:28, 116:27, 117:2, 117:11 effective [1] - 167:11 effectively [12] - 6:26, 8:25, 10:1, 15:12, 31:19, 31:21, 31:23, 36:20, 45:16, 64:16, 68:28, 69:4 effectiveness [3] - 4:20, 82:12, 112:8					

effects [2] - 117:4, 132:17 efficient [1] - 54:13 effing [1] - 12:20 effort [4] - 57:14, 96:26, 123:13, 123:16 efforts [1] - 74:18 egging [1] - 122:28 ehm [5] - 16:26, 37:5, 98:6, 99:6, 111:4 ehm.. [1] - 104:6 eight [2] - 73:19, 74:7 either [11] - 23:4, 43:3, 59:20, 70:27, 71:10, 86:29, 105:2, 118:22, 134:26, 149:18, 161:2 elaborate [2] - 23:1, 51:12 eleven [1] - 124:1 elsewhere [1] - 48:4 embankments [1] - 15:5 emotionally [1] - 36:6 employment [1] - 167:27 encounter [1] - 140:25 encounters [1] - 10:22 encouraged [3] - 20:16, 21:10, 162:27 encouraging [2] - 22:13, 109:16 end [11] - 5:28, 8:11, 19:25, 27:23, 28:4, 65:1, 112:28, 134:16, 148:27, 149:1, 162:8 ended [2] - 9:18, 32:3 engage [5] - 124:13, 124:15, 154:8, 167:17, 167:22 engaged [5] - 118:11, 142:1, 144:24, 144:28,	145:1 engagement [4] - 13:11, 25:11, 101:18, 159:22 engagements [1] - 159:23 engaging [3] - 18:3, 124:12, 141:29 engineering [2] - 5:5, 5:17 Engineering [1] - 5:17 enjoyable [2] - 140:3, 140:24 enjoyed [2] - 140:18, 140:22 enlist [2] - 56:22, 58:3 enlisted [1] - 56:10 enquiries [1] - 53:14 entered [3] - 100:17, 100:22, 105:16 enters [1] - 48:20 enthusiastic [3] - 6:16, 7:21, 57:5 entire [5] - 8:23, 11:12, 20:8, 53:22, 115:10 entirely [1] - 163:24 entitled [1] - 68:12 entries [1] - 46:14 entry [1] - 113:10 environment [7] - 21:27, 26:5, 28:9, 29:16, 33:17, 35:15, 155:8 environments [2] - 22:4, 23:21 equally [2] - 13:2, 20:12 erratic [2] - 25:17, 25:18 escort [1] - 24:14 escorted [1] - 23:10 essentially [1] - 152:13 establish [2] - 43:18, 47:15	establishment [2] - 42:25, 69:1 esteemed [1] - 61:22 etc [9] - 14:26, 15:5, 15:9, 19:8, 21:28, 31:1, 32:8, 40:26, 150:2 evening [5] - 38:20, 88:9, 88:11, 126:19, 150:21 evenings [1] - 38:21 event [9] - 4:8, 10:26, 25:23, 47:11, 50:18, 59:14, 66:20, 66:25, 150:4 events [17] - 20:15, 36:13, 36:29, 45:15, 46:20, 48:27, 61:11, 68:24, 83:20, 97:10, 125:6, 126:2, 126:19, 131:11, 134:23, 139:2, 139:23 eventually [4] - 84:25, 85:18, 85:24, 165:24 evidence [38] - 4:26, 54:4, 57:13, 69:26, 70:2, 75:28, 76:19, 81:13, 82:18, 82:26, 82:29, 105:26, 109:27, 110:10, 112:14, 116:17, 119:24, 128:16, 128:17, 135:14, 135:22, 135:25, 136:19, 143:25, 144:5, 144:20, 146:1, 146:2, 147:3, 151:21, 151:25, 155:18, 157:5, 162:28, 163:23, 165:4, 165:5, 165:18 evident [1] - 83:5 exactly [11] - 15:28, 19:19, 34:12, 34:15, 39:11, 74:1, 84:21, 132:20, 155:23, 155:25,	159:9 exaggerate [1] - 57:13 exaggerated [1] - 9:15 examination [1] - 41:26 examine [3] - 67:28, 109:7 EXAMINED [26] - 3:5, 3:6, 3:7, 3:8, 3:9, 3:12, 3:13, 3:14, 3:18, 3:19, 3:20, 3:21, 3:22, 4:17, 62:23, 67:3, 69:17, 80:23, 82:9, 102:8, 106:22, 112:5, 135:5, 142:10, 147:9, 163:8 example [4] - 115:18, 136:13, 136:14, 162:10 examples [1] - 136:14 exams [9] - 35:4, 35:5, 35:6, 35:9, 36:8, 36:9, 63:8, 93:21, 97:12 excellent [1] - 16:13 exception [3] - 9:13, 63:13, 72:20 excited [1] - 69:29 excuse [2] - 40:5, 68:11 exercise [4] - 9:8, 114:5, 136:4, 141:28 exhibition [2] - 115:21, 136:15 exist [5] - 135:28, 137:24, 137:25, 162:21 existed [1] - 158:23 exoneration [1] - 59:28 expand [1] - 21:21 expect [6] - 14:29, 17:2, 45:10, 48:21, 52:2, 99:9 expectation [1] - 65:5 experience [13]	- 6:22, 7:6, 7:28, 15:2, 71:18, 79:19, 102:16, 109:6, 111:27, 140:1, 160:27, 167:13, 168:17 experiencing [1] - 27:18 explain [8] - 26:6, 40:23, 65:11, 72:12, 73:17, 123:9, 157:18, 166:6 explained [13] - 49:2, 73:25, 73:26, 74:5, 75:7, 86:7, 90:28, 128:8, 128:25, 129:5, 130:7, 158:23, 163:20 expletives [1] - 34:14 exploded [1] - 37:9 explore [1] - 61:19 express [1] - 70:10 expressed [3] - 71:15, 134:22, 134:27 expression [2] - 18:8, 29:15 expressions [1] - 24:26 external [1] - 99:24 extremely [6] - 22:27, 24:2, 47:6, 106:16, 124:5 eye [1] - 119:4 eyes [3] - 25:21, 33:12, 153:15	104:9 fact [30] - 6:11, 7:10, 49:15, 50:7, 55:29, 59:14, 67:26, 68:24, 70:23, 72:13, 75:28, 76:13, 104:3, 105:28, 108:19, 117:11, 117:21, 120:26, 121:24, 129:7, 137:27, 144:20, 145:5, 146:15, 147:14, 159:21, 166:14, 166:19, 166:25 fact-finding [1] - 129:7 factor [2] - 13:20, 166:15 factors [1] - 8:22 facts [4] - 45:7, 46:26, 123:21, 128:16 fags [1] - 162:13 fails [1] - 57:9 failure [3] - 75:2, 96:5, 97:11 fair [12] - 7:22, 14:10, 17:3, 21:23, 25:17, 59:29, 60:1, 102:25, 131:6, 140:5, 159:20, 163:24 fairly [8] - 17:27, 55:25, 118:17, 120:9, 123:2, 140:4, 144:19, 160:24 fairness [4] - 60:5, 78:29, 159:5, 163:22 fall [2] - 150:15, 154:2 fallen [1] - 166:9 falls [1] - 123:24 falsehood [1] - 57:19 familiar [1] - 119:13 familiarity [3] - 102:23, 103:3, 103:5 family [5] - 119:20, 119:23, 126:4, 167:4, 167:5 far [9] - 50:20, 81:1, 88:19,
---	---	--	---	--	--

116:1, 124:16, 125:27, 134:20, 162:15, 162:22 farm [3] - 26:25, 26:26, 83:4 farmer [3] - 121:25, 121:26, 123:6 fashion [1] - 22:13 fast [2] - 21:18, 21:19 father [12] - 39:14, 39:15, 62:2, 62:5, 126:5, 126:6, 131:10, 132:23, 132:24, 133:10, 160:1, 160:10 father's [3] - 132:2, 132:29, 160:5 fault [2] - 66:24, 66:25 fault' [2] - 125:17, 125:19 FCA [12] - 6:23, 6:24, 6:25, 7:17, 15:1, 57:28, 86:29, 87:8, 102:16, 102:21, 102:27, 107:8 fear [11] - 12:1, 15:5, 55:28, 71:10, 71:17, 73:2, 103:24, 109:19, 109:20, 109:21, 166:6 feared [3] - 103:19, 103:22, 103:23 fearful [1] - 98:11 fee [1] - 41:5 feet [1] - 114:17 fell [3] - 12:13, 113:23 fella [5] - 19:13, 20:26, 27:14, 37:22, 61:3 fellas [9] - 5:13, 9:10, 13:21, 22:4, 22:22, 29:10, 55:24, 55:29, 66:11 fellow [8] - 9:6, 20:23, 23:4, 23:9, 34:3, 36:22, 37:17, 70:25 felt [16] - 11:26, 20:9, 20:12, 39:18, 50:8, 97:5, 98:12, 103:16, 104:17, 109:22, 117:6, 124:22, 140:20, 152:23, 166:20 few [13] - 15:21, 16:4, 29:9, 63:28, 65:2, 86:1, 90:6, 102:11, 111:9, 124:17, 135:9, 150:28, 158:9 fiction [1] - 141:26 fifth [1] - 132:4 fight [2] - 25:3, 25:4 fighting [2] - 61:23, 69:3 figure [5] - 41:2, 52:5, 57:29, 78:25, 113:7 fill [1] - 135:18 final [3] - 58:27, 59:5, 106:6 finally [3] - 25:2, 165:24, 167:7 findings [5] - 4:23, 67:17, 77:13, 82:15, 112:11 fine [12] - 14:12, 31:7, 57:1, 78:8, 95:12, 104:13, 104:15, 106:14, 107:27, 111:6, 111:8, 111:10 fine' [1] - 38:5 fined [1] - 93:12 fingers [2] - 113:25, 114:18 finish [2] - 34:26, 42:24 finished [1] - 35:27 fire [3] - 16:5, 140:8, 147:1 fired [2] - 15:21, 16:4 Firing [1] - 14:18 firing [5] - 15:4, 15:16, 119:29, 120:12, 120:13 first [49] - 4:5, 5:13, 5:15, 12:14, 15:12, 19:22, 23:20, 23:27, 25:12, 32:22, 42:8, 42:15, 42:16, 42:19, 43:25, 53:19, 53:22, 54:23, 55:20, 58:15, 63:28, 71:29, 103:29, 104:16, 107:11, 108:4, 110:14, 113:10, 118:16, 131:18, 131:25, 134:28, 134:29, 135:10, 140:7, 141:2, 141:8, 144:15, 144:25, 147:19, 151:6, 152:10, 160:17, 162:8, 164:13, 164:15, 164:18, 166:5 firstly [2] - 16:9, 63:2 fists [1] - 22:10 fit [14] - 17:7, 21:5, 24:22, 24:23, 30:13, 30:14, 30:15, 33:4, 52:15, 52:17, 65:27, 74:10, 74:12, 76:14 fitter [1] - 140:6 fitters [3] - 115:20, 116:21, 136:14 five [4] - 32:4, 77:3, 116:22, 130:9 fiver [1] - 30:7 fix [1] - 123:10 floor [2] - 10:12, 38:16 flung [1] - 23:27 focus [3] - 64:11, 121:22, 129:23 fold [1] - 24:21 follow [6] - 52:24, 58:19, 99:2, 132:19, 158:26, 162:19 follow-up [2] - 132:19, 158:26 followed [5] - 35:17, 35:20, 35:24, 46:9, 60:23 following [4] - 35:5, 42:22, 92:9, 102:14 FOLLOWS [17] - 4:2, 4:17, 62:24, 67:4, 69:18, 80:24, 82:1, 82:9, 102:9, 106:23, 109:3, 112:5, 135:6, 142:11, 147:10, 163:9, 164:10 foot [3] - 10:11, 100:27, 122:29 FOR [1] - 81:29 forced [2] - 34:22, 44:18 Forces [29] - 4:21, 6:25, 7:13, 11:12, 13:7, 57:20, 58:1, 58:4, 58:5, 59:3, 59:11, 63:14, 69:22, 76:19, 82:13, 91:4, 101:18, 105:3, 106:27, 108:10, 109:8, 111:3, 112:10, 147:14, 152:28, 158:23, 161:3, 163:20, 167:26 forget [1] - 80:19 forgot [1] - 102:22 forgotten [3] - 133:17, 144:20, 145:5 form [14] - 9:19, 14:4, 34:5, 34:16, 35:12, 40:16, 40:19, 44:8, 74:22, 103:13, 135:18, 135:29 formal [7] - 10:19, 11:16, 12:17, 13:9, 34:4, 34:5, 161:27 formality [1] - 10:26 formally [2] - 94:13, 143:17 former [1] - 71:9 forms [2] - 135:26, 135:28 forth [2] - 121:28, 149:15 forward [9] - 7:29, 30:21, 43:8, 71:14, 71:17, 75:29, 111:26, 146:4, 168:17 foundedness [3] - 4:23, 82:15, 112:12 four [7] - 10:9, 37:18, 41:17, 74:2, 87:2, 110:6, 112:29 fourth [2] - 55:11, 137:23 France [1] - 29:28 free [2] - 43:5, 43:6 free-spirited [2] - 43:5, 43:6 French [1] - 121:27 fresh [2] - 49:26, 94:27 Friday [6] - 36:21, 36:26, 115:18, 115:21, 116:21, 134:15 FRIDAY [1] - 4:1 friend [2] - 84:18, 90:17 friends [4] - 6:9, 6:10, 56:11, 76:28 fright [1] - 16:19 frightening [1] - 25:26 froing [1] - 116:12 front [9] - 9:29, 16:27, 40:14, 114:18, 122:3, 128:22, 152:13, 162:4, 162:11 fronts [1] - 56:16 fuck [2] - 31:25, 122:19 fuck.. [1] - 31:24 fucking [12] - 22:11, 22:12, 31:26, 31:29, 32:12, 32:13, 35:25, 35:27, 44:3, 44:4 full [4] - 18:20, 37:8, 60:9, 61:3 fuller [1] - 105:10 fully [1] - 53:4 function [2] - 143:27, 144:2 funding [1] - 68:25 funds [2] - 30:8, 31:1 funeral [9] - 8:18, 8:24, 8:26, 9:1, 9:2, 12:27, 61:28, 61:29, 127:17 funny [1] - 141:11 furniture [1] - 38:15 FURTHER [2] - 3:9, 80:23 future [3] - 34:19, 91:17, 146:23 FÁS [1] - 5:16					
G					
gain [1] - 83:24 gallery [1] - 62:9 game [1] - 73:21 games [1] - 21:28 garda [3] - 146:10, 146:17, 146:22 Garda [5] - 41:23, 146:5, 146:15, 146:17, 146:20 Gardaí [1] - 99:5 gate [10] - 33:15, 35:11, 35:22, 38:8, 47:20, 47:26, 47:29, 85:13, 117:26, 127:8 gate' [1] - 35:2 gates [1] - 47:22 gathering [1] - 165:4 gear [2] - 64:29, 113:17 general [1] - 140:18 General [1] - 60:9 generally [3] - 53:16, 145:10, 150:28 generate [1] - 135:19 generative [1] - 75:29 gentleman [2] - 85:14, 89:23 genuinely [1] - 32:9 girlfriend [1] - 120:25 gist [3] - 97:16, 131:7, 131:8 given [29] - 4:28,					

11:7, 11:8, 12:26, 18:7, 18:11, 33:26, 40:21, 51:9, 54:2, 55:24, 56:4, 58:19, 58:23, 62:3, 70:17, 76:6, 79:3, 82:20, 94:7, 98:17, 98:20, 101:26, 112:17, 112:20, 124:18, 136:3, 144:21, 155:6 glasses [1] - 37:22 GOC [8] - 23:18, 24:7, 132:28, 132:29, 133:11, 160:5, 162:4, 162:12 governance [1] - 8:5 grabbed [1] - 22:8 granddad [2] - 126:11, 127:3 grandfather [6] - 12:24, 51:15, 100:10, 100:21, 126:6, 166:25 granted [2] - 8:24, 43:20 grateful [1] - 106:17 great [18] - 5:18, 6:26, 7:6, 16:13, 17:4, 17:5, 18:13, 18:15, 21:17, 31:3, 36:5, 36:10, 61:16, 65:18, 65:20, 66:21, 104:19 greater [1] - 20:13 green [1] - 121:6 grew [2] - 26:25, 27:12 grievances [1] - 106:10 grinding [1] - 5:9 groin [1] - 77:23 ground [3] - 19:14, 24:18, 73:23 grounds [2] - 54:13, 54:14 group [6] - 43:28, 63:27, 120:2, 125:24,	163:14, 168:2 groups [1] - 113:12 grow [1] - 26:26 growing [1] - 86:28 Guard [5] - 38:7, 120:16, 122:3, 122:6, 123:6 guard [3] - 38:26, 38:28, 99:11 guards [1] - 61:7 Guards [1] - 99:25 guess [1] - 12:16 guiding [1] - 166:19 guilty [5] - 49:8, 93:7, 124:23, 137:5, 143:19 Guinan [3] - 160:28, 160:29, 161:23 gun [1] - 15:8 guy [9] - 10:15, 24:11, 24:24, 29:19, 29:20, 37:20, 37:21, 65:19 guys [13] - 7:10, 17:16, 18:6, 18:13, 21:2, 22:23, 30:7, 38:20, 38:25, 38:28, 64:11, 66:2, 66:18	handwritten [6] - 131:7, 131:20, 131:22, 131:23, 133:28, 145:12 happiness [1] - 70:10 happy [19] - 42:25, 56:28, 69:26, 70:1, 70:5, 86:28, 91:8, 91:9, 91:11, 100:25, 101:7, 101:10, 107:8, 107:10, 107:12, 107:15, 130:20, 167:5 harassed [1] - 140:9 harassment [2] - 121:18, 143:19 hard [14] - 16:7, 17:12, 17:27, 18:9, 19:16, 19:22, 19:23, 19:24, 52:5, 57:11, 99:16, 114:13, 131:26, 166:21 hardships [2] - 104:2, 104:11 harming [1] - 86:22 harrowing [1] - 70:18 harshly [1] - 104:17 HAVING [3] - 4:16, 82:8, 112:4 head [3] - 36:23, 78:21, 154:4 heading [1] - 113:20 health [4] - 28:5, 28:7, 28:19, 28:20 hear [16] - 9:28, 52:25, 53:25, 58:22, 67:11, 73:8, 75:16, 75:17, 77:15, 82:29, 86:6, 94:23, 101:29, 108:7, 142:15, 160:28 heard [38] - 7:11, 11:11, 29:10, 29:14, 47:23, 52:27, 53:21, 53:23, 53:24, 54:26, 58:15, 61:25,	67:10, 72:3, 72:5, 75:18, 81:13, 89:27, 89:29, 90:15, 101:9, 102:4, 106:3, 108:17, 108:23, 110:23, 111:1, 127:15, 135:22, 137:26, 139:1, 139:11, 141:21, 160:20, 161:20, 164:15, 164:18, 164:20 hearing [3] - 48:29, 78:27, 162:2 heart [1] - 122:22 Heavey [2] - 147:21, 148:16 heavy [1] - 117:27 heightened [2] - 23:21, 32:25 held [1] - 161:3 hell [2] - 17:29, 31:23 help [8] - 20:29, 21:6, 30:5, 34:8, 49:11, 56:10, 56:22, 103:18 helped [2] - 20:24, 65:20 helpful [2] - 84:28, 148:21 helping [1] - 20:23 Henry [5] - 127:22, 127:26, 127:28, 129:3, 165:7 here' [5] - 10:27, 16:3, 22:12, 22:13, 44:4 hereby [1] - 42:21 high [3] - 28:10, 28:15, 29:16 highlighting [1] - 106:9 hills [1] - 17:10 him.. [1] - 129:5 himself [6] - 47:13, 50:2, 71:4, 86:11, 88:1, 95:1 hit [6] - 19:15, 19:20, 25:3, 25:4 hmm [2] - 16:23, 46:22 hoc [1] - 137:6	Hogan [3] - 67:6, 67:10, 69:12 HOGAN [6] - 3:7, 67:3, 67:6, 67:11, 68:17, 69:11 hold [1] - 114:11 Hold [1] - 130:22 holding [1] - 38:3 holidays [2] - 31:26, 31:27 home [38] - 6:16, 6:20, 26:21, 26:25, 26:27, 27:17, 31:11, 35:23, 36:7, 36:23, 39:5, 40:6, 47:13, 47:18, 48:2, 48:4, 48:14, 60:21, 83:3, 87:2, 87:3, 87:15, 87:17, 87:18, 87:24, 87:28, 89:2, 89:29, 94:10, 99:4, 99:16, 100:9, 115:14, 115:29, 117:13, 120:14, 124:27, 126:2 home.. [1] - 51:13 honest [2] - 94:1, 164:29 honestly [1] - 79:10 Honour [1] - 106:15 hope [2] - 78:12, 148:19 horrendous [2] - 32:2, 32:22 horrified [2] - 85:27, 92:3 hospital [1] - 60:28 hostility [3] - 21:8, 21:26 hot [2] - 120:9, 120:10 hour [1] - 116:23 hours [2] - 92:23, 150:20 house [5] - 39:10, 62:8, 63:8, 132:29, 160:6 hrs [1] - 149:1 huge [2] - 10:3, 28:10	human [1] - 64:23 hundreds [1] - 62:4 Hurley [4] - 154:18, 154:19, 154:24, 155:14 husband [5] - 85:8, 85:9, 100:6, 101:2, 105:3 Hutchinson [1] - 160:9 Hutchinson's [1] - 160:10 hyped [1] - 22:6
I					
idea [8] - 14:2, 14:3, 32:25, 32:29, 33:20, 37:16, 41:4, 53:21 ideas [1] - 59:22 identification [3] - 4:9, 4:13, 122:13 identified [2] - 62:5, 71:4 identify [4] - 69:27, 130:14, 131:18, 131:25 identity [1] - 122:9 ill [1] - 123:22 ill-treatment [1] - 123:22 image [1] - 25:20 immediate [1] - 5:20 immediately [3] - 4:11, 143:6, 166:8 impact [1] - 124:22 importance [1] - 150:4 important [12] - 20:11, 26:12, 32:8, 48:16, 58:6, 61:18, 71:15, 72:27, 72:28, 79:20, 79:24, 166:15 imposing [1] - 122:29 impression [1] - 78:17					

impressive ^[1] - 123:2 imprisoned ^[1] - 36:21 imprisonment ^[1] - 163:19 improve ^[2] - 97:5, 109:28 improved ^[1] - 55:14 in-house ^[1] - 63:8 inadvertent ^[2] - 4:9, 122:8 inadvertently ^[2] - 142:22, 142:23 incident ^[24] - 9:6, 9:22, 14:17, 18:26, 18:28, 19:1, 22:14, 22:15, 23:8, 23:14, 26:22, 28:4, 54:23, 55:2, 55:8, 56:5, 84:20, 92:23, 92:26, 97:5, 103:8, 114:24, 126:14, 164:25 incidents ^[13] - 9:27, 18:22, 19:2, 21:20, 22:29, 23:2, 23:15, 27:25, 52:14, 53:10, 54:20, 65:2, 78:4 include ^[3] - 74:7, 74:9, 157:28 included ^[1] - 6:22 includes ^[1] - 73:5 indeed ^[7] - 7:9, 9:23, 61:29, 80:17, 102:15, 111:28 independent ^[4] - 6:5, 27:14, 29:3, 168:4 INDEX ^[1] - 3:1 indicated ^[2] - 35:8, 155:20 indicating ^[5] - 19:11, 37:13, 132:8, 134:3, 134:4 indicating ^[1] - 38:4 indication ^[2] - 58:20, 58:23	indirectly ^[1] - 75:21 individual ^[5] - 29:2, 57:12, 67:7, 113:14, 141:10 individuals ^[5] - 4:27, 56:2, 82:19, 112:16, 121:21 inexperience ^[1] - 15:8 inexperienced ^[1] - 7:25 infection ^[2] - 31:18, 36:3 inferiors ^[1] - 123:22 infirmary ^[1] - 145:10 informal ^[3] - 11:16, 12:17, 53:14 informally ^[1] - 12:16 information ^[9] - 4:12, 59:7, 73:6, 84:29, 89:19, 122:10, 122:12, 146:27, 155:5 information's ^[1] - 63:11 informed ^[6] - 7:14, 39:16, 105:5, 118:8, 151:3, 151:5 infrastructure ^[1] - 80:3 initial ^[1] - 121:19 initiative ^[1] - 21:12 injuries ^[1] - 55:5 injury ^[1] - 15:6 inkling ^[1] - 27:17 inquiry ^[2] - 144:26, 144:28 insight ^[2] - 7:7, 7:20 insisted ^[1] - 62:7 insisting ^[2] - 85:16, 165:18 inspecting ^[2] - 19:7, 120:23 inspections ^[2] - 121:6, 141:15 instead ^[1] - 22:7 instigate ^[1] -	99:27 instituted ^[1] - 61:10 instructed ^[2] - 140:4 instruction ^[7] - 64:19, 118:20, 118:22, 118:23, 152:29, 156:18, 156:23 instructions ^[1] - 65:6 instructor ^[1] - 136:17 intense ^[6] - 10:3, 12:11, 22:3, 28:9, 29:11, 47:2 intensity ^[4] - 27:20, 28:15, 54:2, 122:24 intensive ^[1] - 63:29 intention ^[1] - 70:19 Inter ^[1] - 5:4 interacted ^[1] - 30:29 interaction ^[1] - 140:27 interactions ^[3] - 121:11, 143:23, 144:6 interest ^[1] - 63:15 interested ^[3] - 7:11, 87:8, 114:5 interesting ^[1] - 71:7 interests ^[2] - 44:28, 93:17 intermittent ^[1] - 25:7 interpreted ^[2] - 67:16, 70:5 interrupt ^[1] - 161:11 intervene ^[1] - 103:25 interview ^[25] - 7:16, 46:6, 51:2, 51:24, 52:11, 58:3, 59:15, 59:20, 59:25, 60:18, 72:26, 75:10, 96:2, 96:7, 135:14, 135:17, 135:25, 135:26, 141:2, 145:4, 154:26, 156:14, 158:18	interview.. ^[1] - 59:22 interviewed ^[9] - 51:22, 55:23, 59:9, 72:17, 72:22, 75:9, 79:25, 105:3, 154:24 interviews ^[7] - 59:23, 71:23, 72:22, 73:9, 73:13, 112:21, 151:8 intimate ^[1] - 103:5 intimidating ^[1] - 24:2 introduced ^[1] - 89:10 introduction ^[3] - 113:21, 113:27, 158:28 investigate ^[3] - 127:6, 143:13 investigated ^[10] - 51:10, 53:3, 75:18, 89:24, 98:18, 101:27, 104:24, 111:12, 111:21, 166:13 investigating ^[5] - 4:20, 82:12, 112:8, 127:5, 130:5 investigation ^[34] - 43:10, 46:9, 58:9, 58:14, 58:17, 58:18, 58:24, 59:27, 60:5, 60:7, 60:16, 75:17, 75:20, 75:23, 75:25, 76:6, 76:8, 76:10, 76:14, 76:15, 76:26, 89:25, 89:28, 98:21, 100:3, 102:1, 105:6, 108:11, 108:14, 108:19, 108:20, 108:24, 128:15, 128:18 investigator ^[2] - 60:18, 127:9 invite ^[1] - 105:24 invited ^[1] - 66:19 involved ^[1] - 20:23 involving ^[1] -	9:6 Ireland ^[2] - 6:19, 7:26 Irish ^[1] - 6:18 irrational ^[3] - 50:3, 92:9, 95:18 issue ^[9] - 16:2, 28:20, 31:9, 48:4, 55:12, 57:24, 135:12, 142:21, 142:23 issues ^[3] - 63:9, 106:9, 135:10 it' ^[1] - 165:11 it's.. ^[1] - 130:22 itself ^[2] - 9:2, 10:26	June ^[14] - 5:27, 35:6, 58:29, 59:6, 127:13, 130:17, 131:3, 132:27, 134:7, 139:2, 144:15, 147:22, 151:21 June/ beginning ^[1] - 5:28 Junior ^[2] - 63:9, 63:12 jurisdiction ^[1] - 69:9 just.. ^[1] - 124:16 Justice ^[1] - 160:4 justify ^[2] - 56:9, 56:19
J					K
January ^[1] - 139:20 job ^[6] - 14:5, 16:13, 74:27, 140:5, 167:14 join ^[4] - 6:27, 20:16, 100:25, 101:9 joined ^[10] - 6:29, 14:26, 14:27, 57:20, 57:28, 65:17, 80:7, 102:17, 112:24, 114:3 joining ^[4] - 7:21, 8:9, 87:5, 87:6 joke ^[1] - 97:6 jokes ^[1] - 9:11 jolly ^[1] - 124:16 journey ^[1] - 85:12 Judge ^[12] - 4:5, 82:4, 82:5, 102:11, 104:21, 112:1, 122:15, 130:26, 149:3, 152:5, 159:14, 163:22 July ^[5] - 5:28, 133:22, 133:25, 144:16, 149:2 jump ^[1] - 70:4 jumped ^[2] - 16:12, 37:24 jumping ^[1] - 22:6 JUNE ^[2] - 4:1, 168:25					keep ^[6] - 20:20, 34:24, 113:24, 161:27 Kennedy ^[5] - 158:16, 159:1, 159:13, 159:14, 160:23 kept ^[9] - 12:18, 15:4, 66:26, 121:21, 121:23, 121:28, 165:13, 165:18, 167:1 key ^[1] - 56:25 kick ^[2] - 16:8, 77:4 kicked ^[12] - 16:6, 55:21, 71:24, 72:4, 72:9, 77:23, 96:20, 96:26, 97:21, 110:15, 110:18, 110:19 kicking ^[4] - 18:26, 24:19, 54:29, 70:26 kicks ^[4] - 24:19, 24:28, 77:3, 77:4 Kilbride ^[2] - 14:17, 16:21 killed ^[1] - 13:4 kind ^[16] - 6:27, 6:28, 9:27, 17:13, 29:11, 29:15, 34:5, 53:24, 64:2, 128:16, 152:24, 159:8, 159:10,

165:16, 167:19, 167:21 kit [3] - 121:5, 124:3, 141:15 kitchen [3] - 27:1, 103:10, 109:12 kitchens [1] - 26:29 knife [3] - 37:2, 86:10, 86:11 know.. [2] - 67:23, 164:26 knowing [2] - 29:17, 29:18 knowledge [7] - 15:1, 78:17, 95:11, 97:24, 125:12, 132:22, 133:4 known [6] - 56:11, 98:8, 98:9, 105:22, 123:20, 164:19	late [2] - 32:19, 114:27 latter [1] - 44:12 laugh [1] - 9:12 lead [5] - 4:12, 27:28, 29:25, 36:12, 122:12 lead-up [3] - 27:28, 29:25, 36:12 Leader [1] - 74:20 leaders [1] - 30:2 leading [1] - 48:26 learned [3] - 108:4, 140:6 learning [2] - 5:8, 78:25 learnt [1] - 110:11 least [5] - 46:26, 60:19, 125:16, 125:22, 145:21 leave [26] - 8:17, 8:24, 8:28, 12:26, 22:16, 36:18, 36:19, 40:11, 47:22, 47:25, 47:28, 48:1, 48:18, 49:25, 52:21, 59:4, 60:13, 88:9, 88:11, 91:5, 94:7, 110:27, 126:1, 135:28, 140:12, 140:20 leaves [1] - 48:21 leaving [5] - 8:27, 49:15, 74:14, 74:15, 115:26 lecture [3] - 79:11, 155:29, 157:7 led [3] - 34:21, 60:11, 163:22 left [31] - 5:2, 36:26, 38:15, 38:18, 39:20, 42:19, 44:20, 48:2, 60:8, 61:2, 61:5, 63:14, 65:26, 66:6, 66:7, 89:16, 102:4, 110:23, 110:26, 114:4, 115:23, 120:6, 120:16,	124:4, 137:16, 138:4, 139:26, 140:15, 140:18, 155:22 left-hand [2] - 42:19, 44:20 legal [4] - 61:11, 76:6, 76:28, 99:27 legally [1] - 167:19 Leitrim [1] - 141:9 Lenaghan [1] - 135:23 less [2] - 20:13, 84:1 letter [3] - 131:17, 131:22, 132:24 letters [1] - 53:8 liberty [1] - 76:20 lie [1] - 56:22 Lieutenant [21] - 8:25, 9:14, 11:14, 16:17, 16:18, 30:12, 30:13, 31:23, 33:2, 35:24, 47:12, 48:13, 54:21, 63:25, 64:17, 66:7, 68:22, 68:27, 70:8, 97:23, 110:26 lieutenant [2] - 96:11, 120:5 life [16] - 6:28, 7:7, 7:20, 29:7, 31:4, 33:24, 53:22, 53:29, 54:1, 57:11, 57:22, 64:24, 97:13, 101:5, 113:9, 117:19 lift [1] - 114:1 light [3] - 54:14, 139:9, 167:10 likely [4] - 4:12, 54:13, 122:12, 149:25 likewise [1] - 23:3 limitations [3] - 67:20, 67:27, 143:12 limited [1] - 74:2 limiting [1] - 122:10 limits [1] - 75:5	line [4] - 15:19, 116:19, 129:7, 156:20 linear [2] - 49:26, 94:28 lined [2] - 15:15, 15:21 list [3] - 18:7, 18:11, 81:18 listed [2] - 13:29, 80:2 listen [3] - 11:28, 37:6, 98:13 literally [2] - 23:28, 135:20 live [3] - 6:19, 33:16, 36:10 lived [1] - 6:2 living [2] - 35:15, 137:22 local [1] - 127:7 locked [3] - 38:8, 38:18, 55:27 locker [2] - 66:9, 120:25 longlasting [1] - 132:16 look [31] - 27:16, 33:9, 33:17, 34:23, 41:13, 42:4, 43:14, 46:2, 47:6, 50:22, 60:24, 61:1, 85:29, 90:1, 94:17, 117:14, 117:15, 121:26, 121:27, 130:15, 134:19, 145:11, 146:4, 147:18, 147:19, 148:14, 150:27, 153:7, 154:28, 158:11, 167:13 looked [8] - 27:5, 71:20, 85:28, 88:13, 88:15, 92:29, 131:5, 147:23 looking [8] - 27:12, 30:21, 64:27, 71:27, 109:25, 132:20, 149:7, 158:4 looks [3] - 43:5, 65:29, 76:8 loose [1] - 31:23 loss [2] - 65:22, 66:12	lost [6] - 25:20, 28:11, 66:13, 66:14 loved [6] - 66:14, 102:20, 102:21, 141:11, 141:12 Lt [64] - 10:6, 14:9, 57:5, 63:25, 69:23, 79:1, 79:3, 79:4, 79:10, 79:27, 96:4, 113:2, 113:6, 113:27, 116:1, 116:10, 116:17, 120:5, 120:21, 121:18, 121:22, 122:17, 122:24, 122:25, 122:29, 123:1, 123:11, 123:19, 124:19, 125:17, 125:26, 128:2, 128:3, 128:6, 128:7, 128:22, 129:6, 131:15, 140:25, 140:26, 141:28, 142:14, 142:16, 142:24, 143:7, 143:16, 143:18, 144:4, 145:19, 145:24, 145:28, 146:1, 146:25, 156:14, 156:15, 156:20, 156:29, 157:7, 157:26, 165:3, 165:10 LUNCH [1] - 81:29 lunchtime [1] - 126:10 Lyons [5] - 142:13, 142:16, 142:18, 143:8, 147:6 LYONS [7] - 3:20, 142:10, 142:13, 142:19, 143:4, 143:7, 147:3	man [29] - 6:5, 13:3, 15:13, 15:23, 16:13, 16:15, 20:21, 21:1, 21:7, 21:25, 25:20, 44:25, 45:4, 45:10, 53:6, 55:2, 59:28, 61:22, 65:20, 110:25, 121:27, 122:20, 122:26, 122:29, 123:1, 129:1, 141:9 man's [2] - 16:1, 23:10 managed [1] - 60:14 management [4] - 53:29, 167:18, 167:20, 167:22 manager [1] - 167:25 managing [2] - 57:23 manhandled [1] - 73:22 March [1] - 28:24 march [1] - 121:4 marched [2] - 23:20, 24:1 mark [1] - 142:5 marker [1] - 81:14 marks [4] - 83:5, 83:23, 86:9, 132:1 marksman [2] - 16:15, 16:17 Marron [1] - 142:8 MARRON [4] - 3:19, 135:5, 135:8, 142:7 Martin [9] - 9:7, 23:9, 23:17, 23:20, 23:26, 23:27, 24:6, 24:7 MARY [4] - 3:11, 82:8, 102:8, 106:22 masses [1] - 13:9 massive [1] - 124:22 MASTERSON [4] - 3:13, 102:8, 102:11, 106:16 Masterson [4] -
L					
label [1] - 113:1 laces [6] - 38:12, 38:14, 86:13, 86:14, 86:17 lad [5] - 24:24, 86:28, 101:9, 110:26, 122:26 lad' [1] - 24:25 lads [5] - 17:29, 36:26, 110:24, 120:6, 123:2 laid [1] - 5:11 landed [1] - 164:29 landlines [1] - 39:8 language [6] - 10:14, 10:16, 22:11, 31:25, 44:2, 72:28 lapsed [1] - 164:24 Larry [1] - 160:18 lashing [1] - 115:5 last [13] - 5:13, 28:22, 28:26, 29:9, 36:8, 37:4, 66:3, 78:15, 86:1, 147:29, 148:10, 153:27, 161:25					
					M
				main [4] - 8:4, 56:3, 157:15, 160:19 maintenance [1] - 167:14 majority [2] - 53:14, 125:28	

102:6, 106:19, 107:10, 107:23 material [3] - 4:12, 122:11, 122:12 materials [1] - 63:16 matter [13] - 29:20, 31:29, 50:8, 59:14, 68:12, 68:14, 69:8, 74:24, 80:14, 80:19, 104:20, 119:5 matter' [1] - 76:27 matters [3] - 11:20, 111:12, 146:8 mattress [1] - 38:15 May.. [1] - 94:20 maybe.. [1] - 159:3 McCann [1] - 69:15 McCann [37] - 3:8, 3:9, 3:14, 3:21, 69:14, 69:17, 69:20, 69:21, 79:14, 80:18, 80:24, 80:26, 81:18, 81:20, 106:22, 106:25, 106:26, 108:25, 108:28, 147:6, 147:7, 147:9, 147:12, 147:13, 149:7, 151:16, 151:18, 151:20, 151:23, 158:15, 161:11, 161:17, 161:23, 163:2, 163:6, 164:1, 164:5 McGovern [1] - 151:28 me' [1] - 33:6 me.. [1] - 61:2 mean [35] - 11:13, 12:29, 13:24, 16:28, 17:4, 17:5, 17:6, 18:13, 22:21, 23:24, 24:19, 24:21, 25:19, 25:21, 25:22, 29:13, 30:14, 32:2, 34:7, 41:22, 45:10, 59:20,	60:24, 61:17, 64:7, 73:7, 79:7, 79:9, 87:18, 91:28, 99:1, 118:26, 153:26, 168:15 means [3] - 7:24, 152:27, 156:12 meant [4] - 55:9, 99:20, 99:22, 100:3 measure [2] - 72:10, 78:26 mechanic [1] - 141:10 medals [1] - 147:14 medical [17] - 31:12, 41:26, 49:24, 50:17, 50:19, 50:27, 54:14, 88:14, 88:17, 92:9, 92:16, 92:24, 92:26, 94:20, 94:22, 94:24 medication [1] - 32:7 meet [8] - 59:13, 85:3, 89:3, 89:7, 99:13, 114:28, 128:1, 168:21 meeting [6] - 39:13, 39:17, 51:27, 133:2, 133:6, 165:2 member [2] - 112:22, 152:11 Member [7] - 69:20, 80:18, 80:20, 147:7, 151:21, 152:26, 164:1 MEMBER [53] - 3:15, 3:23, 4:4, 4:7, 62:20, 66:29, 67:9, 68:11, 68:19, 69:8, 69:12, 69:15, 79:15, 80:12, 80:17, 80:21, 81:19, 81:21, 82:3, 82:6, 82:23, 102:6, 106:19, 108:28, 109:5, 111:23, 111:26, 122:7, 122:16, 123:13, 123:15, 135:3, 142:8,	142:16, 142:29, 143:5, 147:6, 148:27, 149:1, 149:5, 151:12, 151:14, 151:18, 151:22, 158:14, 161:11, 161:18, 163:26, 164:7, 164:9, 164:12, 168:16, 168:20 MEMBER,AS [1] - 109:2 members [4] - 22:21, 53:25, 63:26, 65:16 memory [2] - 84:14, 155:7 memory.. [1] - 71:28 mental [4] - 28:5, 28:7, 28:18, 28:20 mentally [2] - 36:2, 36:6 mention [7] - 78:4, 118:16, 122:8, 148:6, 159:7, 159:18, 160:20 mentioned [11] - 36:16, 48:4, 48:6, 48:8, 49:13, 65:18, 71:1, 79:29, 81:9, 102:15, 105:1 mess [4] - 114:29, 116:23, 126:28, 150:7 message [1] - 12:21 met [11] - 7:14, 61:21, 85:22, 90:25, 99:5, 99:13, 99:14, 113:8, 129:4, 140:26, 160:18 met.. [1] - 91:17 Mick [2] - 37:17, 37:20 Mick' [1] - 37:28 microphone [3] - 67:9, 82:24, 142:17 mid [1] - 59:6 middle [3] - 25:6, 155:27, 167:25 midnight [1] - 134:16 might [37] - 4:7,	7:7, 21:6, 34:26, 40:26, 41:28, 44:14, 53:5, 57:10, 57:12, 60:16, 67:23, 69:27, 80:19, 92:8, 97:4, 99:14, 99:24, 99:25, 104:2, 104:3, 108:4, 109:21, 115:15, 117:1, 136:13, 141:21, 145:9, 147:21, 151:12, 151:28, 159:17, 161:9, 161:24, 167:17, 167:28 mightn't [1] - 119:24 mile [1] - 119:28 Military [35] - 126:5, 126:6, 126:12, 126:14, 127:4, 127:9, 127:15, 127:18, 127:19, 127:25, 128:11, 128:15, 128:19, 129:7, 129:10, 129:15, 129:25, 130:2, 130:18, 131:14, 133:20, 134:29, 135:1, 144:12, 145:23, 145:29, 147:20, 148:7, 149:11, 159:22, 165:3, 165:13, 165:25, 166:26, 166:27 military [29] - 7:7, 7:20, 9:5, 9:9, 16:21, 31:6, 44:25, 45:22, 46:13, 55:14, 57:9, 69:1, 71:10, 87:7, 96:5, 99:24, 100:2, 101:5, 102:24, 103:17, 113:11, 126:4, 127:7, 159:9, 159:11, 161:8, 167:5, 167:29 milk [1] - 74:15 mind [9] - 34:27, 36:9, 63:29, 82:23, 91:21, 99:29, 100:1, 106:26, 150:29 minimum [3] - 15:3, 48:19,	124:6 Minister [2] - 131:17, 160:3 minor [1] - 167:28 minute [3] - 37:4, 93:4, 161:25 minutes [6] - 38:29, 114:11, 120:8, 121:16, 130:9, 150:28 misbehaviour [1] - 43:19 misfire [1] - 15:6 mishandling [2] - 9:16, 9:17 missed [1] - 5:26 mistake [1] - 130:26 mistreatment [1] - 68:5 misunderstood [1] - 72:29 mobile [1] - 39:8 module [1] - 109:6 Moffett [1] - 5:17 moment [11] - 34:23, 34:24, 42:6, 43:7, 70:5, 83:20, 89:17, 116:8, 121:2, 151:12, 161:13 moments [2] - 69:27, 70:10 Monaghan [3] - 7:2, 85:11, 85:12 Monday [17] - 31:14, 31:16, 31:22, 40:8, 40:10, 40:11, 40:13, 48:11, 49:24, 89:21, 89:22, 91:26, 93:1, 93:9, 115:18, 116:21, 138:15 monetary [1] - 41:2 money [3] - 30:6, 49:17, 88:20 monitoring [1] - 14:5 month [2] - 35:5, 35:13 months [12] - 5:11, 27:27,	28:26, 29:9, 86:2, 87:2, 112:29, 115:12, 117:23, 121:2, 139:29, 140:22 monumentous [1] - 74:18 morning [21] - 4:4, 4:5, 4:6, 12:11, 34:2, 34:4, 34:7, 41:15, 49:14, 82:26, 84:18, 89:21, 108:17, 113:15, 113:19, 124:4, 124:9, 124:14, 124:19, 139:10, 168:21 morning' [1] - 95:14 most [16] - 7:24, 22:22, 22:23, 22:25, 48:22, 55:12, 65:2, 66:1, 66:18, 78:11, 79:29, 83:1, 112:27, 125:13, 125:15, 153:21 mostly [1] - 79:13 mother [12] - 27:2, 39:13, 39:15, 40:3, 46:9, 58:22, 58:23, 62:4, 109:25, 111:27, 120:26, 133:8 mountain [1] - 120:10 mountaineerin g [1] - 6:28 mouth [3] - 70:9, 142:17, 162:13 move [11] - 6:16, 6:20, 43:8, 50:22, 50:23, 60:20, 65:1, 67:9, 104:18, 156:13, 158:8 moved [6] - 7:26, 16:3, 121:10, 121:16, 122:2, 164:24 moving [2] - 45:27, 82:23 MPs [1] - 127:23 MR [94] - 3:4, 3:5, 3:6, 3:7, 3:8, 3:9, 3:12, 3:13, 3:14, 3:17, 3:18,
--	---	---	--	--	--

3:19, 3:20, 3:21, 3:22, 4:5, 4:14, 4:17, 4:19, 62:18, 62:21, 62:23, 62:26, 66:28, 67:3, 67:6, 67:11, 68:17, 69:11, 69:14, 69:17, 69:20, 79:14, 80:16, 80:18, 80:23, 80:24, 80:26, 81:18, 81:20, 82:4, 82:9, 82:11, 82:25, 102:5, 102:8, 102:11, 106:16, 106:22, 106:25, 108:25, 112:1, 112:4, 112:5, 112:7, 123:26, 135:2, 135:5, 135:8, 142:7, 142:10, 142:13, 142:19, 143:4, 143:7, 147:3, 147:7, 147:9, 147:12, 148:29, 149:3, 149:6, 149:7, 151:16, 151:20, 151:23, 158:15, 161:17, 161:23, 163:2, 163:6, 163:8, 163:11, 163:22, 164:1, 164:5, 164:9 MRS [5] - 3:11, 82:8, 102:8, 106:22, 109:2 muddled [1] - 77:12 Mullaney [10] - 61:26, 65:15, 119:9, 121:22, 121:29, 122:4, 141:23, 143:24, 144:1, 144:6 Mullaney's [1] - 145:20 multiple [3] - 19:2, 24:28, 78:4 Murphy [48] - 112:2, 112:7, 112:20, 125:2, 129:11, 133:27, 135:2, 135:8, 142:7, 142:22, 143:7, 144:11, 146:6, 146:14, 146:24, 147:4,	147:12, 147:15, 147:19, 147:26, 147:28, 148:5, 148:18, 148:24, 149:8, 149:9, 149:16, 149:20, 150:16, 150:25, 150:29, 151:23, 151:24, 153:7, 153:25, 154:20, 155:18, 158:8, 159:20, 160:18, 162:25, 163:2, 163:4, 163:11, 164:5, 164:12, 167:7, 168:16 MURPHY [7] - 3:17, 112:4, 135:5, 142:10, 147:9, 163:8, 164:9 Murphy's [1] - 147:23 must [8] - 4:27, 32:3, 55:28, 82:19, 112:16, 123:13, 129:5, 157:29 mutiny [1] - 163:18	84:3, 138:23 nasty [1] - 10:4 Nations [2] - 140:22, 147:15 natural [1] - 57:8 nature [2] - 20:5, 152:15 NCO [12] - 14:20, 15:11, 15:13, 15:26, 15:28, 16:9, 16:12, 16:19, 23:10, 130:5, 152:11, 164:22 NCOs [19] - 9:12, 13:29, 17:12, 17:14, 17:20, 17:28, 18:3, 22:25, 30:2, 30:10, 33:2, 79:13, 120:4, 140:4, 163:21, 163:28, 163:29 NCOs' [2] - 126:28, 150:6 near [3] - 72:4, 114:29, 122:29 necessarily [2] - 141:4, 143:20 necessary [4] - 4:27, 82:19, 112:15, 152:2 neck [1] - 22:9 need [11] - 47:21, 57:26, 62:10, 64:2, 77:2, 78:10, 104:22, 111:7, 139:22, 141:4, 141:5 needed [2] - 39:12, 77:3 needn't [1] - 67:25 needs [1] - 77:10 neighbour [1] - 27:2 never [71] - 10:18, 10:19, 11:11, 13:26, 20:9, 21:3, 21:16, 26:7, 26:18, 28:19, 29:8, 29:17, 29:18, 32:3, 33:5, 40:27, 43:2, 52:22, 52:27, 53:21, 53:26, 57:24, 58:18, 58:19, 58:23, 63:7,	64:26, 66:14, 66:15, 74:25, 74:28, 86:20, 86:24, 86:27, 86:28, 87:5, 89:27, 89:29, 91:8, 92:14, 92:15, 92:17, 95:26, 102:4, 105:13, 105:14, 106:2, 106:3, 106:4, 108:23, 113:8, 117:15, 118:19, 122:21, 122:23, 122:28, 128:7, 129:1, 137:23, 137:26, 142:1, 149:15, 153:19, 156:6, 156:8, 157:7 new [2] - 120:4, 139:20 New [3] - 5:27, 6:6, 6:14 Newbridge [1] - 113:20 news [1] - 76:11 newspaper [1] - 5:25 next [41] - 32:6, 34:2, 34:3, 34:7, 48:6, 50:29, 56:6, 56:27, 58:22, 70:15, 72:8, 82:4, 88:15, 88:29, 89:1, 91:13, 91:16, 92:6, 93:3, 93:9, 93:25, 94:17, 95:28, 111:29, 112:1, 117:27, 117:29, 123:28, 124:3, 124:9, 124:14, 132:15, 132:28, 137:8, 148:14, 157:10, 158:13, 158:14, 160:28, 162:18 nice [1] - 140:29 nicest [1] - 25:18 night [28] - 36:26, 36:27, 38:24, 50:4, 55:25, 66:27, 86:8, 87:27, 92:10, 95:19, 114:27, 114:28, 115:29, 123:26, 124:2, 124:11,	124:18, 126:13, 127:25, 128:9, 128:10, 128:20, 129:10, 129:24, 129:26, 133:7, 138:13, 139:3 nightmares [1] - 124:25 nine [2] - 27:13, 140:15 no' [3] - 25:15, 84:27, 85:2 nobody [12] - 14:6, 18:13, 18:14, 25:28, 26:14, 27:6, 60:12, 60:13, 72:20, 72:21, 145:1 nobody's [1] - 50:24 none [5] - 10:28, 11:9, 118:16, 118:21 norm [1] - 11:27 normal [9] - 17:13, 38:21, 45:21, 47:8, 48:21, 55:12, 64:23, 124:15, 126:15 Normandy [1] - 29:28 note [3] - 70:2, 133:28, 134:4 noted [1] - 110:7 notes [2] - 145:12 nothing [12] - 11:4, 16:1, 29:21, 39:19, 54:26, 66:20, 73:3, 86:15, 120:27, 132:17, 154:9, 156:12 notice [1] - 158:2 noticeboard [6] - 146:26, 146:29, 147:2, 157:12, 157:15, 158:1 noticeboards [2] - 157:11, 157:13 noticed [2] - 49:26, 94:27 notwithstanding [1] - 103:20 November [2] - 139:14, 139:16	now' [1] - 33:15 nowhere [1] - 11:5 number [12] - 39:5, 39:10, 51:3, 71:8, 71:13, 71:22, 74:2, 96:3, 97:22, 110:17, 129:19 nuts [1] - 17:16
					O
					o'clock [2] - 114:27, 116:22 O'Connell [5] - 37:17, 152:7, 152:28, 154:12, 154:15 O'Connell's [3] - 151:21, 151:25, 153:14 O'Donovan [3] - 136:11, 155:18, 156:2 oath [1] - 143:23 objected [2] - 92:15, 92:18 oblige [1] - 147:21 obliged [3] - 109:7, 143:4, 143:21 observed [1] - 83:6 observing [1] - 120:1 obtain [1] - 105:9 obviously [20] - 7:5, 7:13, 21:27, 22:26, 40:28, 53:23, 58:12, 73:7, 73:12, 77:29, 95:9, 103:5, 114:25, 116:10, 126:10, 131:8, 132:25, 139:25, 143:15, 157:6 occasion [26] - 12:12, 13:9, 14:20, 18:19, 22:1, 39:21, 52:16, 53:19, 57:14, 62:13, 63:28, 83:2, 87:10, 89:3, 96:20, 96:23,

97:1, 100:16, 110:16, 110:19, 114:22, 119:17, 125:16, 129:11, 129:13, 134:26 occasions [5] - 15:2, 40:20, 63:28, 97:22, 142:23 occur [1] - 118:24 occurred [4] - 16:25, 18:22, 119:16, 159:27 occurrence [1] - 137:11 October [7] - 8:10, 8:11, 8:13, 8:16, 100:21, 115:19, 138:17 of.. [1] - 106:15 off-duty [1] - 99:5 Office [3] - 115:25, 127:27, 157:20 office [6] - 10:6, 23:10, 48:21, 128:7, 128:28, 165:6 Officer [8] - 34:6, 51:28, 60:9, 80:6, 111:10, 111:15, 111:20, 123:20 officer [16] - 23:5, 57:5, 57:11, 57:14, 72:25, 75:9, 75:11, 89:7, 96:8, 96:11, 123:23, 130:5, 133:29, 162:12, 165:6 officer's [1] - 163:1 Officer's [1] - 19:7 officers [5] - 11:15, 22:22, 22:25, 23:4, 52:2 Officers [6] - 12:4, 13:29, 18:3, 40:15, 84:23, 118:11 Officers' [2] - 114:29, 116:23 official [2] - 38:27, 90:20 officially [1] - 38:24	often [3] - 29:10, 118:1, 157:23 oh.. [1] - 134:27 old [1] - 26:29 older [1] - 22:22 oldest [1] - 27:13 Oliver [9] - 61:26, 121:22, 121:29, 122:4, 122:18, 124:4, 141:8, 141:23, 143:24 Oliver's [1] - 62:4 Ollie [14] - 65:15, 119:8, 122:22, 123:5, 123:8, 123:10, 123:26, 128:10, 129:26, 142:2, 142:3, 164:25, 165:29 Ollie's [7] - 125:6, 127:2, 127:16, 129:20, 132:11, 134:23, 166:13 omission [1] - 80:8 ON [1] - 4:1 once [7] - 68:13, 81:21, 110:18, 140:18, 142:1, 143:1, 145:14 one [126] - 9:12, 11:4, 11:5, 12:9, 12:10, 12:12, 13:27, 14:7, 19:22, 19:23, 19:24, 20:10, 20:25, 22:1, 22:14, 23:5, 23:15, 23:16, 23:17, 23:20, 24:25, 30:1, 30:10, 31:4, 33:26, 40:28, 40:29, 44:4, 45:14, 46:28, 51:27, 54:23, 54:27, 56:24, 63:13, 64:10, 64:12, 64:13, 64:24, 65:3, 66:10, 66:25, 68:20, 69:21, 69:27, 70:23, 71:24, 72:21, 73:21, 74:12,	77:4, 77:22, 78:15, 79:22, 80:19, 83:2, 86:8, 90:22, 95:13, 96:20, 96:23, 97:1, 98:12, 102:19, 103:17, 103:18, 103:20, 105:23, 106:25, 108:9, 109:8, 110:15, 110:19, 110:25, 110:29, 112:25, 114:22, 114:24, 115:18, 117:4, 118:6, 119:7, 123:21, 123:22, 125:16, 125:22, 126:17, 129:21, 130:25, 130:27, 131:1, 131:15, 135:10, 137:27, 141:1, 141:27, 142:21, 143:22, 144:24, 144:28, 146:24, 147:13, 147:24, 148:7, 149:5, 153:23, 154:21, 157:12, 159:14, 160:19, 161:7, 161:20, 163:11, 164:12, 164:13, 166:22, 167:7 one-to-one [1] - 51:27 ones [1] - 73:20 open [5] - 23:27, 24:15, 64:4, 148:5, 148:15 opened [1] - 113:12 operated [2] - 161:26, 161:27 opinion [5] - 76:9, 76:11, 101:24, 132:9, 168:1 opportunity [6] - 4:8, 5:26, 26:18, 48:2, 55:17, 162:24 opposite [1] - 124:12 option [2] - 26:11, 50:20 orchestrated [1] - 48:13 order [12] - 4:11, 55:13, 65:5, 65:8, 122:7, 122:9,	143:1, 143:5, 145:22, 145:25, 165:20, 165:21 ordered [5] - 45:15, 96:23, 96:25, 97:1, 123:11 ordering [2] - 45:22, 162:12 Orderly [4] - 157:15, 157:16, 157:17, 157:19 orders [3] - 55:13, 65:6, 145:28 Orders [1] - 156:10 ordinary [3] - 104:2, 104:10, 104:12 organisations [1] - 57:21 organise [4] - 30:5, 30:21, 58:2, 117:14 organised [1] - 7:18 organising [1] - 30:11 orienteering [1] - 17:10 otherwise [1] - 68:20 ourselves [2] - 10:13, 67:22 out.. [1] - 117:27 outcome [1] - 105:5 outdo [1] - 122:25 outdoors [1] - 6:28 outlined [1] - 144:13 outset [1] - 46:12 outside [20] - 9:29, 21:28, 65:28, 117:19, 120:2, 121:15, 128:25, 128:27, 129:9, 129:22, 154:8, 157:15, 157:16, 157:20, 161:10, 166:3, 166:15, 166:18, 168:2 outsiders [1] - 26:19 over.. [1] - 90:29	overseas [1] - 140:26 own [17] - 6:5, 6:7, 7:26, 29:7, 33:19, 47:13, 71:28, 76:20, 116:19, 125:23, 132:25, 133:4, 141:27, 143:25, 144:4, 144:20, 146:1 P p.m [1] - 81:24 P19 [1] - 148:2 P35 [1] - 148:2 P41 [1] - 148:2 P42 [1] - 148:3 pack [3] - 36:22, 45:15, 45:23 Paddy [1] - 85:9 Padraig [2] - 142:13, 143:8 page [33] - 42:8, 43:13, 45:3, 45:13, 46:2, 46:23, 49:7, 51:18, 71:21, 72:1, 72:14, 90:3, 90:8, 100:27, 104:22, 130:15, 131:19, 131:27, 133:26, 141:3, 141:5, 147:22, 149:6, 149:8, 151:11, 151:16, 155:24, 156:13, 157:10, 158:11, 158:13, 158:14 PAGE [1] - 3:2 pages [2] - 47:5, 130:16 paid [1] - 94:6 pain [2] - 34:10, 64:16 paint [1] - 162:20 paper [1] - 155:19 papers [2] - 25:14, 36:18 parade [9] - 18:20, 18:24, 20:25, 70:26, 114:9, 116:24, 121:14, 121:15, 121:16 paraded [7] -	9:21, 9:26, 32:15, 32:17, 40:14, 49:14, 150:9 parading [1] - 9:25 paradings [1] - 46:16 paradings" [1] - 76:2 paragraph [16] - 43:15, 46:12, 46:15, 48:6, 50:29, 51:18, 53:1, 56:6, 56:27, 92:6, 94:18, 95:28, 98:15, 132:4, 132:8, 132:15 parameters [1] - 67:14 pardon [6] - 20:18, 21:14, 80:18, 102:26, 105:20, 111:16 parent [3] - 102:23, 106:9, 160:7 parents [37] - 39:1, 39:4, 39:11, 40:6, 40:12, 41:6, 43:11, 48:29, 49:3, 49:4, 51:3, 51:6, 52:6, 56:9, 56:20, 61:1, 61:28, 63:14, 69:2, 73:26, 74:9, 75:8, 75:15, 80:2, 90:15, 92:8, 92:11, 93:16, 94:6, 96:3, 105:18, 106:1, 161:8, 161:20, 167:1 parents' [1] - 39:10 Paris [1] - 29:28 part [24] - 8:5, 22:25, 28:11, 43:10, 44:12, 46:8, 52:3, 53:27, 53:28, 57:2, 70:2, 71:7, 75:8, 80:3, 81:11, 111:2, 112:27, 137:1, 143:27, 144:1, 144:27, 159:8, 161:4 participate [1] - 71:5 participated [1]
---	--	--	---	--	--

- 6:24 particular [8] - 46:10, 47:1, 47:11, 62:2, 67:16, 98:6, 121:22, 163:21 particularly [4] - 46:28, 47:2, 50:12, 50:14 parts [3] - 83:12, 105:19, 105:21 party [1] - 119:29 pass [4] - 50:3, 51:6, 95:1, 115:15 passes [7] - 47:23, 47:24, 115:23, 115:24, 135:12, 135:15, 136:9 passing [2] - 72:27, 95:5 password [3] - 122:5, 122:17, 122:19 past [3] - 21:8, 21:25, 73:1 Patrick [3] - 69:21, 106:26, 147:13 pause [2] - 42:8, 151:24 pausing [1] - 43:9 pay [12] - 12:23, 41:6, 49:17, 87:26, 88:2, 88:3, 88:4, 88:20, 88:24, 91:23, 91:25 paying [1] - 67:24 payments [1] - 88:26 Peace [1] - 7:5 pending [1] - 49:25 Pending [1] - 94:27 penknife [1] - 39:29 pens [1] - 135:24 people [47] - 4:8, 7:13, 8:7, 12:12, 13:5, 14:2, 15:3, 15:17, 18:8, 22:2, 22:18, 28:13, 28:21, 29:11,	41:20, 47:23, 48:16, 48:17, 48:18, 56:22, 56:24, 57:23, 60:11, 62:4, 69:28, 71:26, 72:18, 75:27, 80:7, 80:10, 80:28, 99:6, 113:23, 114:14, 114:16, 120:24, 121:28, 129:14, 132:21, 137:13, 148:2, 160:13, 165:16, 167:24 perceive [1] - 76:26 perceived [1] - 57:11 performance [1] - 55:15 perhaps [5] - 80:13, 104:10, 105:9, 153:29, 163:11 perimeter [1] - 120:17 period [14] - 7:25, 27:20, 47:2, 58:29, 60:21, 60:22, 64:1, 94:7, 101:10, 104:19, 112:23, 114:3, 115:11, 116:28 periods [4] - 12:10, 27:29, 28:15, 29:11 Permanent [3] - 7:13, 57:29, 58:3 permission [2] - 48:19, 80:19 permit [1] - 47:13 permits [1] - 167:8 permitted [3] - 4:22, 82:14, 112:11 perpetrators [3] - 4:26, 82:18, 112:14 person [16] - 4:9, 4:13, 11:29, 41:19, 57:25, 73:9, 80:1, 80:10, 86:1, 118:27, 122:9, 122:13, 123:24, 168:5, 168:6, 168:11 personal [6] -	21:27, 46:27, 51:13, 51:27, 100:8, 149:23 personally [1] - 100:20 Personnel [1] - 155:26 personnel [2] - 103:17, 126:4 persuasion [1] - 55:13 phase [1] - 43:25 phone [6] - 39:5, 39:10, 126:10, 133:6, 133:7 phones [1] - 39:8 photo [1] - 161:25 photograph [6] - 65:27, 66:3, 161:29, 162:1, 162:12, 162:26 photographs [1] - 162:28 physical [15] - 16:8, 17:6, 24:21, 47:28, 73:18, 74:7, 74:8, 113:2, 128:16, 128:17, 141:8, 165:4, 165:5, 165:17 physically [8] - 13:24, 13:26, 13:27, 30:15, 36:1, 36:5, 36:28, 97:23 picket [1] - 147:1 picture [2] - 120:25, 162:20 pieces [1] - 78:23 pitch [1] - 23:6 place [13] - 5:18, 6:9, 34:20, 44:5, 52:11, 54:23, 55:3, 55:8, 108:14, 123:18, 139:18, 149:20, 162:17 places [1] - 48:22 plain [1] - 130:6 plan [3] - 36:10, 117:15 Platoon [16] - 15:14, 37:21, 42:28, 46:14,	53:25, 57:6, 65:28, 74:19, 80:5, 96:24, 112:23, 117:18, 125:14, 141:21, 160:23 platoon [7] - 21:2, 65:17, 79:2, 99:6, 141:26, 141:28, 152:13 platoons [1] - 57:7 play [2] - 21:4, 22:5 played [6] - 21:1, 21:2, 21:3, 21:16, 21:18, 21:19 point [27] - 14:7, 26:7, 26:15, 29:6, 32:20, 36:8, 38:9, 39:16, 43:1, 54:7, 55:9, 55:20, 56:3, 59:8, 60:27, 69:6, 70:15, 70:20, 72:14, 73:23, 74:14, 76:23, 89:19, 107:17, 110:11, 149:25, 162:24 pointing [1] - 45:28 points [2] - 76:21, 112:25 poke [2] - 24:20, 77:5 poked [1] - 16:8 Police [33] - 126:5, 126:6, 126:12, 126:14, 127:4, 127:9, 127:15, 127:19, 127:20, 127:25, 128:11, 128:15, 128:19, 129:8, 129:10, 129:15, 129:25, 130:2, 130:18, 131:14, 133:20, 144:12, 145:23, 145:29, 147:20, 148:7, 149:11, 159:22, 165:4, 165:13, 165:25, 166:26, 166:27 Policeman [2] - 134:29, 135:1 policeman [1] - 127:7 politician [1] -	160:18 pool [6] - 37:1, 37:10, 37:11, 37:13, 55:27 poor [5] - 36:1, 60:24, 64:8, 162:11, 162:17 poorly [1] - 80:28 position [10] - 15:19, 15:25, 49:2, 76:12, 89:24, 96:21, 96:25, 114:7, 114:9, 114:20 positions [4] - 10:11, 15:4, 114:10, 122:2 possibility [1] - 163:13 possible [8] - 52:20, 53:4, 75:3, 75:5, 78:19, 91:6, 107:22, 158:5 possible.. [1] - 93:19 possibly [3] - 89:8, 152:10, 158:3 potential [1] - 139:11 power [1] - 26:13 practically [1] - 15:15 practise [1] - 150:23 pre [2] - 7:5, 39:8 pre-mobile [1] - 39:8 precision [1] - 110:9 prefab [1] - 64:8 prefer [1] - 91:5 prepared [1] - 134:3 presence [1] - 96:24 present [3] - 53:8, 81:17, 126:21 press [14] - 10:11, 10:13, 24:9, 24:12, 24:26, 25:12, 64:14, 96:21, 104:20, 114:1, 114:7, 114:9, 114:10, 114:20	press-up [6] - 10:11, 96:21, 114:7, 114:9, 114:10, 114:20 press-ups [7] - 10:13, 24:9, 24:12, 24:26, 25:12, 64:14, 114:1 pressure [13] - 10:4, 28:10, 28:12, 28:13, 28:20, 29:17, 33:13, 33:20, 41:25, 97:10, 129:26, 150:2, 154:5 pressurised [1] - 29:5 presumably [2] - 42:28, 132:6 presume [2] - 86:18, 135:14 pretty [7] - 13:20, 25:19, 31:5, 35:28, 39:17, 60:19, 162:11 prevented [1] - 145:19 previous [6] - 11:27, 34:13, 53:29, 87:27, 91:11, 92:10 previously [1] - 52:1 price [2] - 12:23, 49:18 principal [1] - 67:8 printed [1] - 135:29 prison [1] - 117:7 proactive [1] - 57:25 probable [1] - 56:8 probe [1] - 68:1 problem [7] - 44:4, 46:27, 51:13, 68:26, 141:16, 147:5, 164:6 problems [6] - 27:15, 46:13, 64:13, 86:25, 86:28, 100:8 procedure [3] - 40:19, 45:22,
---	---	---	---	---	--

154:6 proceed [1] - 69:3 proceeded [3] - 54:16, 93:18, 110:28 proceeding [1] - 50:7 proceedings [4] - 61:10, 61:12, 77:18, 143:6 process [31] - 11:11, 11:16, 57:2, 58:7, 71:8, 78:18, 78:19, 78:20, 78:28, 80:27, 94:7, 99:27, 151:4, 152:21, 152:22, 153:1, 154:12, 154:14, 155:6, 155:10, 155:15, 156:3, 156:18, 159:16, 160:8, 161:9, 161:22, 162:21, 164:14, 164:15, 167:11 Process [1] - 7:5 processes [9] - 4:21, 47:19, 82:13, 102:25, 112:9, 118:15, 152:4, 155:4, 167:10 produce [1] - 162:12 produced [4] - 32:29, 33:9, 58:16, 161:25 professional [3] - 47:8, 76:7, 76:29 prohibiting [1] - 122:11 promised [1] - 89:25 promote [1] - 58:2 promoted [1] - 57:22 prompt [1] - 19:4 prone [1] - 96:25 proper [4] - 24:19, 24:21, 50:27, 137:27 properly [6] - 19:8, 20:2, 33:19, 75:19, 140:7, 140:10	property [4] - 41:3, 41:7, 48:28, 50:21 prospect [1] - 7:21 protect [1] - 168:5 protected [3] - 68:29, 69:6, 167:19 protection [1] - 8:4 proudest [1] - 64:25 provide [1] - 133:14 provided [4] - 47:4, 68:23, 113:18, 146:27 provoked [1] - 160:5 pseudonym [4] - 4:28, 82:20, 112:17, 123:16 pseudonyms [2] - 149:14, 164:3 psychiatric [1] - 49:11 psychiatrist [6] - 41:29, 50:6, 50:15, 60:29, 61:6, 95:20 psychological [1] - 113:2 PT [3] - 114:5, 114:8, 114:19 public [2] - 64:4, 79:20 published [2] - 157:27, 157:29 pull [1] - 149:28 pulled [3] - 26:29, 30:10, 104:23 pumped [1] - 22:5 punched [3] - 18:29, 19:12, 24:29 punching [2] - 20:3, 22:6 punishable [1] - 163:19 punished [1] - 115:4 punishment [3] - 10:20, 10:24, 116:25 punishments [1] - 10:19	purchase [6] - 42:13, 42:21, 49:18, 54:15, 88:3, 93:18 pure [1] - 25:22 purpose [1] - 76:14 purposes [1] - 47:14 pursue [1] - 50:8 pursued [1] - 54:3 push [2] - 10:12, 10:13 pushed [2] - 17:11, 18:17 pushing [2] - 24:9, 24:18 put [53] - 9:26, 10:3, 10:10, 10:11, 17:8, 24:17, 26:3, 41:2, 45:4, 45:8, 48:8, 50:25, 66:29, 67:18, 68:3, 68:11, 68:13, 68:14, 70:9, 74:18, 75:28, 76:21, 79:1, 79:18, 80:29, 81:13, 100:12, 102:11, 105:12, 105:24, 105:25, 106:20, 114:26, 118:20, 121:10, 123:24, 126:16, 128:16, 129:14, 131:16, 131:29, 132:25, 135:20, 141:20, 142:4, 143:20, 148:2, 154:7, 154:17, 157:24, 162:13, 164:1 putting [2] - 67:22, 165:17 puzzled [1] - 16:10	questioning [3] - 39:25, 39:27, 43:18 questions [23] - 41:21, 46:8, 58:7, 60:15, 62:19, 69:11, 76:21, 78:15, 79:15, 79:16, 79:18, 97:29, 102:12, 102:14, 105:23, 106:25, 108:29, 135:9, 139:23, 142:20, 144:10, 158:9, 164:12 queuing [1] - 66:3 quickly [1] - 52:20 quiet [5] - 124:10, 124:15, 124:16, 124:20, 141:10 quite [5] - 20:17, 60:10, 85:12, 100:26, 153:11 quizzed [1] - 130:8	rare [2] - 137:1, 137:28 raw [2] - 17:17, 121:6 rays [1] - 32:7 RDS [3] - 115:22, 136:15, 138:10 re [1] - 144:24 RE [2] - 3:22, 163:8 re-engaged [1] - 144:24 RE-EXAMINED [2] - 3:22, 163:8 reached [1] - 87:10 react [1] - 22:18 reaction [5] - 12:8, 87:23, 92:2, 164:20, 166:28 read [22] - 110:6, 131:26, 134:13, 141:3, 141:27, 148:10, 148:18, 149:13, 149:16, 151:24, 151:28, 152:12, 152:14, 152:15, 152:20, 153:6, 153:19, 153:23, 154:6, 154:28, 155:19, 159:10 reading [5] - 147:28, 155:29, 156:9, 156:10, 159:15 readings [1] - 153:18 ready [3] - 121:16, 124:2, 124:3 real [1] - 39:18 realise [3] - 27:4, 27:5, 144:27 realised [3] - 24:13, 33:24, 33:25 realistic [1] - 50:26 really [46] - 8:8, 8:21, 10:2, 15:3, 16:7, 16:16, 17:5, 17:6, 17:11, 17:12, 17:18, 18:9, 21:19, 22:5, 23:21, 26:11, 28:23, 28:25, 30:21, 30:26,	31:17, 36:4, 39:24, 47:15, 48:8, 57:28, 59:25, 63:28, 64:7, 72:28, 74:26, 75:14, 80:5, 83:28, 85:15, 86:3, 86:5, 86:6, 86:18, 124:13, 147:18 reason [20] - 4:24, 15:24, 36:20, 61:15, 61:18, 61:20, 68:26, 71:16, 74:6, 74:8, 82:16, 87:10, 112:13, 119:1, 136:3, 136:6, 150:19, 150:22, 166:5 reasons [4] - 12:9, 42:22, 72:12, 165:26 rebuild [1] - 64:24 rebut [1] - 68:2 receive [3] - 5:20, 50:17, 118:14 received [10] - 41:11, 66:20, 92:24, 92:26, 96:11, 105:13, 105:14, 111:20, 126:8, 152:3 receiving [5] - 20:5, 43:27, 43:29, 88:17, 127:1 recent [4] - 46:19, 54:11, 54:14, 101:12 recently [5] - 46:3, 56:26, 101:12, 101:14, 101:15 recognised [1] - 147:16 recollection [12] - 72:21, 78:6, 78:7, 110:17, 111:15, 111:18, 134:11, 142:3, 145:10, 152:29, 153:15, 159:15 recommendati on [1] - 106:7 recommendati ons [1] - 167:9 record [19] -
R					
rage [1] - 25:22 raise [3] - 56:19, 142:21, 163:26 raised [4] - 43:26, 56:8, 63:9, 103:13 raises [1] - 60:15 rake [1] - 57:12 ran [1] - 9:28 rang [4] - 39:4, 39:11, 90:22, 133:8 Range [1] - 14:18 range [6] - 14:29, 120:12, 140:8, 140:9, 150:22 ranges [4] - 15:1, 15:13, 78:26, 119:28 rank [5] - 4:28, 82:20, 112:16, 138:28, 139:7 ranks [1] - 69:1 rapport [1] - 21:7					
Q					
qualifications [3] - 63:4, 63:5 quality [2] - 56:2, 64:8 quantification [1] - 76:4 QUESTIONED [4] - 3:15, 3:23, 109:2, 164:9					

31:12, 33:10, 45:9, 46:15, 46:18, 48:9, 55:4, 59:7, 63:11, 68:3, 71:1, 78:9, 81:1, 81:3, 89:18, 142:25, 143:17, 164:2 recorded [3] - 71:22, 110:14 recording [3] - 45:3, 45:26, 52:9 recordings [1] - 162:29 records [3] - 8:12, 32:28, 41:11 recovering [2] - 36:2, 48:3 recovery [1] - 64:22 recruit [1] - 28:14 recruits [2] - 17:17, 121:6 red [1] - 25:21 redaction [2] - 143:2, 148:1 redactions [1] - 149:14 redirected [1] - 165:10 Redress [9] - 118:17, 146:25, 146:28, 159:25, 161:12, 161:15, 164:15, 164:18, 164:21 refer [5] - 4:27, 82:19, 103:7, 112:15, 123:16 reference [12] - 7:15, 48:28, 48:29, 49:16, 50:14, 53:24, 62:28, 104:21, 146:7, 146:8, 149:17, 157:28 Reference [4] - 67:15, 67:21, 144:11, 167:8 referenced [3] - 102:13, 103:8, 103:9 references [1] - 80:9 referred [3] - 99:12, 142:24, 152:23 referring [2] -	79:27, 155:14 refers [2] - 155:26, 157:10 reflect [1] - 125:27 reflection [3] - 56:2, 131:6, 133:18 refrain [3] - 4:25, 82:17, 112:13 refresh [1] - 71:28 refuse [1] - 25:9 refused [2] - 25:7, 96:25 regard [1] - 145:22 regarded [1] - 53:16 regards [1] - 55:2 register [1] - 48:20 registrar [1] - 142:27 REGISTRAR [2] - 151:13, 151:15 regular [6] - 13:24, 24:25, 63:8, 136:29, 137:11, 137:12 regularly [1] - 157:22 regulations [2] - 152:12, 155:9 rejected [1] - 92:10 related [1] - 135:11 relates [4] - 54:23, 54:24, 146:25, 164:13 relating [1] - 127:2 relation [31] - 4:22, 4:23, 11:8, 61:10, 67:17, 67:28, 72:16, 81:5, 82:14, 82:15, 112:10, 112:11, 118:14, 135:11, 135:15, 136:25, 139:23, 139:24, 141:2, 142:2, 142:21, 143:25, 144:5, 146:1, 146:27, 147:3, 147:20, 155:3, 163:27, 165:2, 167:9	relationship [3] - 21:25, 77:1, 77:2 relatively [2] - 7:24, 26:22 relevance [1] - 77:1 relevant [4] - 45:4, 76:29, 95:25, 125:2 relieved [1] - 53:15 reluctantly [1] - 88:11 Remarks [1] - 44:20 remember [49] - 12:12, 12:13, 13:8, 15:28, 23:4, 35:17, 37:2, 37:14, 37:15, 37:19, 38:11, 39:17, 41:3, 51:27, 54:26, 78:10, 78:22, 78:23, 78:24, 78:25, 78:27, 79:10, 85:4, 89:10, 93:27, 111:20, 111:23, 111:25, 133:27, 134:13, 134:17, 134:18, 145:8, 145:14, 145:15, 151:27, 151:29, 154:1, 154:10, 154:19, 157:11, 158:16, 159:9, 160:29, 161:28, 161:29, 162:2 remembered [1] - 41:18 remind [3] - 4:8, 123:17, 151:18 remit [1] - 69:9 removed [2] - 15:18, 132:21 repeat [1] - 104:7 repeating [1] - 9:28 replaced [1] - 139:19 report [8] - 54:28, 56:29, 60:9, 60:11, 99:3, 106:8, 126:12, 126:13 reported [5] - 9:14, 12:15,	49:24, 79:28, 94:20 reporting [7] - 4:12, 55:4, 122:10, 122:11, 123:17, 126:13, 126:14 reports [3] - 5:25, 50:16, 60:11 represent [2] - 40:21, 160:24 represented [1] - 69:24 representing [1] - 67:7 reprisals [3] - 71:10, 71:17, 83:18 request [1] - 92:28 requested [1] - 51:29 require [1] - 92:9 required [8] - 4:25, 49:11, 57:10, 82:17, 94:6, 94:7, 112:13, 164:1 requires [1] - 167:8 Reserve [1] - 6:25 residence [2] - 64:6, 64:7 resisted [1] - 161:4 resolve [1] - 167:23 resolved [1] - 133:12 respect [1] - 9:21 respite [1] - 28:11 respond [1] - 146:16 response [7] - 5:21, 5:23, 16:19, 103:15, 111:14, 111:19, 165:25 responsibility [2] - 30:24, 50:21 responsible [3] - 64:13, 64:14, 84:4 rest [1] - 15:14 restricting [1] - 4:11 restriction [1] -	123:18 result [5] - 33:24, 43:17, 97:10, 102:27, 162:26 resulted [1] - 144:6 resulting [1] - 46:16 resume [1] - 81:23 RESUMED [1] - 4:1 retired [1] - 126:7 retreated [1] - 16:3 return [2] - 52:22, 136:19 returned [3] - 9:13, 40:8, 40:10 reunion [1] - 66:19 revealed [1] - 53:14 revoked [1] - 47:24 rib [1] - 77:5 rib-breaker [1] - 77:5 ribs [8] - 16:7, 16:8, 24:19, 24:20, 24:28, 54:29, 96:20, 97:21 ricochet [1] - 15:6 rid [4] - 32:13, 33:6, 66:8 rifle [1] - 140:8 rifles [10] - 120:16, 120:18, 120:19, 120:23, 120:24, 120:29, 121:11, 121:12, 121:13, 121:14 right-hand [1] - 42:15 ring [1] - 84:23 ringing [1] - 84:26 rise [2] - 81:23, 168:20 rising [1] - 22:7 risk [1] - 15:6 road [2] - 113:19, 117:8 roaring [5] - 10:14, 24:22, 33:3, 114:1,	114:14 rob [1] - 121:12 role [1] - 76:6 rolled [2] - 51:25, 52:2 room [20] - 22:2, 33:26, 35:21, 37:10, 37:15, 38:15, 38:17, 55:27, 72:24, 82:28, 85:24, 86:7, 110:22, 110:24, 110:25, 110:26, 116:12, 125:26, 130:4, 153:28 Room [9] - 38:7, 120:16, 122:3, 122:6, 123:6, 157:15, 157:16, 157:17, 157:19 roomful [1] - 52:1 rough [1] - 138:14 rubbish [1] - 114:26 rugby [11] - 20:16, 21:1, 21:2, 21:3, 21:4, 21:16, 21:21, 21:27, 22:5, 69:28, 73:20 ruler [3] - 14:8, 135:23, 135:24 rules [1] - 40:24 run [5] - 8:1, 8:3, 113:27, 119:27, 119:28 runners [1] - 113:16 running [12] - 10:1, 12:19, 23:22, 23:23, 23:24, 24:16, 32:23, 33:3, 64:15, 113:17, 122:28, 136:29 runs [5] - 12:11, 12:17, 113:15, 113:19, 113:23
					S
					sack [1] - 167:20 sadness [1] - 166:12 said.. [1] - 141:5 sake [1] - 122:20

saluting [2] - 114:22, 115:2 sat [2] - 37:29, 130:8 satisfied [1] - 131:6 Saturday [2] - 36:27, 52:7 save [1] - 12:20 saving [1] - 30:6 saw [13] - 13:26, 27:3, 37:25, 53:23, 53:27, 54:26, 54:27, 60:28, 62:26, 73:3, 76:24, 97:27, 109:13 scaled [1] - 54:24 scaled-down [1] - 54:24 scandalous [1] - 132:17 scared [2] - 26:17, 37:27 scary [1] - 25:26 scene [1] - 55:25 scheduled [1] - 35:5 School [25] - 7:17, 8:23, 13:10, 14:1, 31:21, 32:6, 47:27, 55:26, 63:3, 63:8, 63:10, 63:26, 70:12, 71:19, 78:16, 102:17, 102:29, 105:17, 105:28, 107:11, 123:20, 146:9, 152:5, 155:2, 155:23 school [14] - 5:2, 12:11, 86:29, 91:10, 106:2, 106:4, 107:14, 113:12, 153:28, 154:3, 156:5, 156:6, 161:28 screen [1] - 42:9 scroll [6] - 43:8, 44:10, 44:19, 90:8, 130:16, 148:27 seam [2] - 40:1, 40:2 seat [1] - 128:22 second [32] - 17:26, 19:16, 19:23, 19:24, 29:27, 30:28,	31:20, 54:24, 55:2, 70:20, 104:6, 104:14, 113:26, 115:19, 130:22, 133:13, 133:17, 138:20, 138:22, 144:16, 144:21, 144:26, 145:2, 145:3, 145:6, 145:11, 145:17, 148:19, 148:23, 149:10, 154:21, 160:17 Second [2] - 81:16, 90:25 Second-in-Command [2] - 81:16, 90:25 secondhand [2] - 102:24, 103:2 secondly [1] - 63:6 section [2] - 152:14, 152:16 security [3] - 12:1, 120:1, 120:13 see [66] - 6:7, 14:29, 16:9, 27:9, 28:13, 28:14, 31:12, 33:18, 34:6, 34:7, 34:11, 37:26, 38:19, 38:22, 38:29, 41:29, 42:9, 42:13, 42:15, 42:17, 43:12, 43:15, 44:21, 45:1, 46:23, 49:16, 49:20, 50:5, 53:15, 57:17, 65:10, 66:11, 66:18, 67:26, 68:28, 69:23, 71:24, 71:25, 72:3, 72:21, 73:1, 77:14, 85:1, 85:15, 85:17, 85:18, 85:27, 86:13, 88:27, 90:3, 90:4, 93:3, 93:4, 95:20, 101:17, 128:5, 130:17, 140:29, 148:3, 148:20, 148:27, 149:17, 155:27, 158:7, 163:2 seeing [6] -	37:19, 41:15, 83:23, 95:27, 104:25, 108:3 seek [1] - 32:21 seem [2] - 77:24, 85:26 self [4] - 29:3, 57:25, 86:22, 124:16 self-activated [1] - 57:25 self-driven [1] - 29:3 self-harming [1] - 86:22 semi [1] - 167:5 semi-military [1] - 167:5 send [1] - 58:2 senior [1] - 118:24 sense [5] - 22:14, 109:15, 137:3, 153:23, 164:19 senses [1] - 25:21 sent [2] - 32:7, 34:6 sentence [1] - 91:13 separate [1] - 19:1 separately [1] - 69:24 September [1] - 8:10 September/ beginning [1] - 8:11 Sergeant [11] - 24:15, 41:23, 55:3, 96:24, 110:25, 126:5, 126:7, 127:22, 160:24, 160:28, 166:27 sergeant [4] - 7:12, 53:6, 99:5, 118:26 series [1] - 143:15 serious [6] - 95:6, 104:4, 118:17, 118:18, 143:16, 167:17 seriousness [1] - 133:11 service [4] - 8:5, 44:29, 79:20,	91:4 Service [2] - 71:11, 155:27 session [2] - 32:22, 155:7 set [2] - 5:22, 75:2 sets [1] - 64:1 setting [1] - 167:29 seven [3] - 73:19, 74:7, 120:15 shameful [1] - 132:16 shape [1] - 36:5 share [3] - 27:15, 109:6, 111:26 shared [2] - 27:24 sharing [2] - 79:19, 168:17 shed [2] - 139:9, 167:10 shine [1] - 65:22 ship [1] - 153:21 shirt [5] - 20:28, 27:1, 83:4, 83:11, 86:15 shit [1] - 44:5 shock [5] - 8:22, 16:18, 27:10, 37:25, 166:11 shocked [8] - 30:17, 55:22, 84:19, 85:27, 86:3, 86:19, 92:3, 128:22 shocking [7] - 13:20, 13:27, 50:15, 50:27, 54:1, 60:19, 132:16 shoes [1] - 86:14 hook [1] - 25:24 shoot [1] - 14:26 shooting [2] - 15:19, 150:23 shop [2] - 167:15, 167:18 Short [2] - 42:8, 151:23 short [4] - 26:22, 28:15, 61:17, 132:17 shortly [4] - 8:14, 30:9, 50:7,	132:22 shot [3] - 16:13, 16:16, 50:25 shotguns [1] - 14:26 shots [2] - 15:21, 16:4 shouting [6] - 10:14, 15:24, 15:27, 24:2, 33:3, 114:14 shoved [1] - 22:9 show [9] - 10:15, 17:7, 20:21, 21:4, 24:11, 32:8, 74:22, 115:28 shown [1] - 78:23 sick [16] - 31:10, 31:17, 31:22, 31:27, 31:29, 32:1, 32:5, 32:9, 32:10, 32:19, 36:3, 54:28, 55:4, 113:26, 120:26 side [9] - 20:21, 42:15, 44:20, 72:25, 72:26, 83:12, 98:13, 130:4, 166:13 sides [1] - 24:28 sight [3] - 11:15, 64:10, 103:9 sign [10] - 25:6, 25:8, 25:13, 26:18, 33:7, 34:16, 34:17, 34:22, 96:23 sign [1] - 25:15 signature [1] - 33:17 signed [11] - 31:18, 31:19, 34:17, 34:29, 35:1, 35:11, 35:12, 36:18, 130:12, 130:21, 158:21 significance [1] - 65:11 significant [3] - 60:15, 71:13, 81:11 signifies [1] - 65:13 signing [4] - 25:14, 33:22, 44:15, 44:18	similar [3] - 20:7, 23:2, 91:21 simply [2] - 68:2, 146:14 sing [1] - 150:9 singled [1] - 64:15 sink [1] - 27:1 sir [1] - 15:29 sister [1] - 62:8 sisters [2] - 37:5, 102:20 sit [1] - 36:21 site [5] - 13:24, 127:15, 127:19, 131:16, 141:14 sitting [6] - 18:6, 37:2, 37:6, 59:23, 62:8, 72:24 situation [7] - 10:3, 39:1, 48:29, 50:24, 90:28, 109:28, 133:11 situation.. [1] - 90:15 situations [4] - 40:22, 40:23, 40:25, 40:27 six [5] - 28:23, 113:16, 113:19, 115:11, 140:22 size [1] - 21:18 skills [1] - 5:16 skip [2] - 7:29, 114:26 slagged [1] - 121:24 slagging [1] - 122:21 slight [1] - 29:26 slightly [1] - 82:24 small [3] - 37:20, 65:27, 86:7 smallest [1] - 37:21 snook [1] - 38:25 so.. [14] - 10:10, 65:14, 66:7, 119:7, 119:23, 123:25, 129:1, 129:10, 137:29, 140:28, 145:25, 146:23, 165:22, 166:13 soaking [1] - 33:11 soldier [1] - 141:13
--	---	--	--	---	---

SOLE [54] - 3:15, 3:23, 4:4, 4:7, 62:20, 66:29, 67:9, 68:11, 68:19, 69:8, 69:12, 69:15, 79:15, 80:12, 80:17, 80:21, 81:19, 81:21, 82:3, 82:6, 82:23, 102:6, 106:19, 108:28, 109:2, 109:5, 111:23, 111:26, 122:7, 122:16, 123:13, 123:15, 135:3, 142:8, 142:16, 142:29, 143:5, 147:6, 148:27, 149:1, 149:5, 151:12, 151:14, 151:18, 151:22, 158:14, 161:11, 161:18, 163:26, 164:7, 164:9, 164:12, 168:16, 168:20 Sole [7] - 69:20, 80:18, 80:20, 147:7, 151:21, 152:26, 164:1 solicitor [2] - 61:16, 99:11 solicitors [1] - 61:7 someone [13] - 29:2, 58:3, 61:19, 85:22, 109:17, 133:19, 134:17, 137:1, 137:8, 137:28, 154:8, 166:19, 168:4 sometime [1] - 84:17 son [18] - 51:13, 82:25, 85:1, 87:9, 91:19, 91:29, 100:8, 101:21, 102:15, 102:27, 103:8, 105:16, 105:26, 105:27, 106:29, 108:13, 109:25, 122:19 songs [1] - 150:10 soon [2] - 91:6, 93:19 sorry [38] - 13:25, 16:26, 19:1, 25:5, 28:5, 30:28, 34:4, 45:27, 51:18, 59:19, 64:6, 67:11, 68:11, 82:23, 97:19, 97:21, 104:7, 107:13, 111:4, 111:5, 119:23, 122:15, 123:14, 123:19, 124:1, 126:29, 130:24, 130:26, 130:28, 138:17, 139:27, 141:5, 142:15, 149:3, 149:7, 158:12, 161:11, 161:19 Sorry [1] - 77:26 sorry.. [2] - 119:21, 130:25 sort [18] - 5:22, 10:15, 15:23, 18:4, 19:13, 19:16, 28:14, 28:23, 30:20, 41:26, 50:19, 52:10, 64:17, 99:19, 103:17, 104:18, 106:6, 132:19 sorted [2] - 64:29, 89:15 sorts [1] - 22:6 sought [1] - 8:17 sounds [1] - 65:8 sp [1] - 146:1 space [1] - 66:9 speaking [7] - 7:24, 14:9, 18:26, 28:3, 73:11, 81:12, 111:11 specialist [1] - 17:14 specific [3] - 103:19, 103:21, 110:17 specifically [2] - 63:27, 142:2 speculate [1] - 136:7 speed [1] - 60:7 spell [2] - 33:19, 43:4 spend [3] - 66:22, 150:28, 153:8 spent [3] - 14:3, 34:9, 115:11 spilt [1] - 74:15	spirited [2] - 43:5, 43:6 spit [1] - 65:22 spoken [1] - 163:16 sponsored [1] - 69:5 sports [1] - 22:2 sportsman [1] - 21:5 spot [2] - 24:17, 33:3 square [13] - 18:20, 38:17, 54:25, 64:3, 64:4, 73:2, 96:21, 121:17, 122:3, 155:8, 157:19, 157:21 stage [20] - 5:29, 24:13, 35:29, 36:24, 36:25, 37:8, 54:1, 74:13, 75:10, 99:4, 99:6, 99:9, 99:15, 103:25, 105:16, 109:24, 120:21, 126:7, 138:21, 159:7 stages [2] - 65:17, 74:19 stairs [1] - 23:23 stand [6] - 19:10, 19:13, 23:25, 113:29, 116:26, 152:13 standing [11] - 15:14, 19:6, 19:10, 24:9, 37:19, 38:1, 38:2, 114:22, 115:1, 126:27, 150:6 Standing [1] - 156:10 Star [2] - 139:28, 140:3 start [6] - 8:21, 113:6, 113:21, 114:12, 120:6, 148:17 started [12] - 15:24, 15:27, 28:9, 40:13, 77:14, 100:26, 119:27, 124:7, 124:14, 128:20, 138:20, 152:4 starting [1] - 102:29 state [11] -	32:25, 39:22, 52:15, 52:17, 74:10, 74:12, 85:28, 87:11, 92:1, 95:6, 143:17 State [5] - 61:24, 69:4, 69:5, 69:6, 99:17 statement [91] - 10:5, 10:10, 10:18, 11:1, 11:19, 17:19, 18:28, 19:19, 19:26, 20:4, 25:16, 26:21, 28:27, 41:17, 63:1, 63:2, 71:3, 77:25, 77:29, 80:1, 80:2, 102:13, 111:7, 112:20, 112:25, 113:1, 113:28, 114:21, 114:24, 115:10, 117:1, 124:21, 126:18, 126:20, 127:12, 127:23, 127:24, 128:9, 128:11, 128:19, 128:28, 129:9, 130:9, 130:12, 130:20, 131:5, 131:7, 131:14, 133:14, 133:17, 133:18, 133:19, 133:22, 134:1, 134:4, 134:14, 134:19, 134:25, 134:29, 143:22, 144:15, 144:16, 144:21, 144:23, 144:25, 144:26, 144:29, 145:2, 145:3, 145:6, 145:11, 145:13, 145:17, 145:20, 145:23, 145:26, 145:28, 147:20, 147:22, 148:7, 148:14, 148:19, 148:22, 148:23, 148:26, 148:28, 149:10, 150:3, 151:6, 154:18, 163:13 statements [4] - 53:4, 53:6, 139:24, 144:12 station [2] - 146:11, 146:17	statutory [1] - 78:20 stay [4] - 6:9, 6:14, 109:22, 117:10 stayed [1] - 140:13 steel [1] - 5:8 stenographer [2] - 142:27, 143:2 step [2] - 19:17, 29:26 stepping [1] - 26:14 steps [1] - 19:21 stethoscope [1] - 41:24 steward [2] - 167:15, 167:18 stick [1] - 113:25 sticking [2] - 20:2, 22:10 sticks [1] - 63:29 still [25] - 6:9, 21:26, 31:22, 32:5, 32:9, 35:13, 39:28, 39:29, 59:1, 59:3, 59:10, 60:25, 60:27, 69:5, 71:9, 71:17, 74:28, 99:8, 128:18, 131:16, 137:22, 142:26 stomach [6] - 18:29, 19:12, 19:14, 19:20, 20:2, 25:1 stood [8] - 14:20, 24:16, 24:29, 25:8, 25:13, 96:26, 97:22, 125:16 stop [3] - 34:10, 37:8, 165:12 stopped [3] - 12:17, 99:19, 134:15 stopping [1] - 167:24 story [5] - 56:12, 98:14, 126:9, 129:20, 130:7 straight [7] - 20:27, 31:5, 35:11, 57:7, 113:8, 129:14 straightaway [1] - 138:15 straightened [1] - 19:17	strange [5] - 14:27, 15:16, 22:27, 23:6, 127:20 stranger [1] - 62:5 street [1] - 160:19 stressed [1] - 114:14 stretch [1] - 159:17 strong [6] - 19:13, 21:5, 28:25, 29:2, 64:7, 141:8 struck [1] - 142:25 structure [1] - 10:25 structured [1] - 59:24 struggle [1] - 57:29 stuck [2] - 32:11, 117:20 student [3] - 62:29, 63:6, 63:19 study [1] - 116:24 stuff [18] - 6:29, 13:10, 17:7, 17:11, 17:28, 18:25, 22:7, 28:14, 31:8, 39:28, 40:15, 64:29, 78:10, 126:11, 140:23, 141:16, 145:8, 159:10 stuff [1] - 30:20 stupid [1] - 150:10 style [1] - 53:29 subjected [3] - 20:6, 27:29, 110:12 submission [1] - 145:19 submitted [1] - 53:8 subparagraph [4] - 43:14, 49:7, 90:9, 93:3 subsequent [2] - 51:21, 60:21 successful [4] - 6:7, 8:1, 8:8, 118:12
---	---	--	--	--

suddenly [1] - 166:7 suffered [1] - 162:17 sufficiently [1] - 129:13 suggest [5] - 49:9, 54:6, 63:18, 103:12, 153:14 suggested [6] - 41:28, 53:20, 63:20, 92:8, 92:14, 92:17 suggesting [5] - 52:10, 97:11, 145:9, 156:7, 159:13 suggestion [5] - 35:7, 49:4, 50:18, 105:27, 141:20 suggests [2] - 46:15, 46:17 suicidal [5] - 28:27, 34:9, 35:29, 36:25, 60:27 suicide [4] - 29:6, 36:28, 60:26, 62:15 suits [1] - 10:1 sum [1] - 88:20 summary [2] - 42:29, 59:27 summer [6] - 16:20, 16:21, 17:13, 17:15, 17:20, 87:2 sums [1] - 49:16 Sunday [21] - 38:20, 38:21, 38:23, 38:24, 39:15, 40:4, 40:6, 49:1, 50:18, 52:8, 55:25, 84:15, 84:16, 84:17, 85:7, 87:25, 88:16, 115:29, 117:25, 126:9, 138:13 superficial [2] - 49:26, 94:28 superior [1] - 118:27 supermarket [1] - 117:8 supervise [1] - 15:11 Support [1] - 155:27 support [7] -	13:5, 13:22, 40:22, 54:4, 70:25, 71:2, 72:13 supported [3] - 54:21, 55:3, 74:20 suppose [75] - 6:4, 6:13, 6:17, 6:18, 6:19, 8:21, 10:9, 10:21, 11:22, 11:28, 12:1, 12:21, 13:27, 16:10, 19:10, 19:29, 20:19, 21:23, 23:14, 23:15, 24:4, 25:5, 25:25, 26:1, 27:4, 27:5, 27:20, 27:27, 28:8, 28:18, 28:20, 28:21, 28:22, 28:23, 28:24, 29:25, 29:26, 33:10, 34:21, 37:3, 37:4, 37:24, 39:3, 43:2, 43:28, 48:22, 50:15, 55:19, 62:3, 64:21, 64:24, 65:3, 65:13, 65:14, 67:21, 67:23, 72:16, 75:21, 92:4, 113:6, 113:9, 129:19, 129:21, 131:13, 131:16, 145:9, 146:20, 157:2, 159:24, 162:24, 166:20 supposed [2] - 8:27, 16:2 surprise [1] - 18:5 surrounded [1] - 33:1 surrounding [2] - 46:20, 64:3 survive [1] - 74:16 surviving [1] - 34:20 sweat [1] - 23:24 sweated [1] - 10:2 sweating [3] - 32:24 sweeping [1] - 106:6	SWORN [3] - 4:16, 82:8, 112:4 syllabus [5] - 155:20, 155:22, 155:25, 156:5, 156:6 system [5] - 46:13, 96:5, 158:22, 159:9, 162:16	T T-shirt [4] - 27:1, 83:4, 83:11, 86:15 table [4] - 37:1, 37:10, 37:13, 59:24 table's [1] - 37:11 tag [1] - 65:11 talk.. [1] - 127:7 tall [2] - 19:13, 123:1 taught [2] - 79:2, 154:3 teacher [5] - 12:14, 12:20, 30:10, 115:22 teachers [8] - 11:20, 11:22, 11:23, 30:1, 118:9, 118:10, 160:14, 160:17 team [6] - 16:17, 20:16, 21:6, 22:7, 22:21, 23:3 teams [1] - 57:23 tears [1] - 128:21 technically [3] - 15:26, 59:2, 59:10 technician [1] - 167:14 temperature [1] - 41:26 ten [5] - 8:7, 76:3, 77:4, 100:16, 124:1 tendency [1] - 114:17 Terms [4] - 67:15, 67:21, 144:11, 167:7 terms [11] - 7:4, 21:24, 31:1,	33:20, 67:15, 80:9, 121:25, 143:12, 153:11, 159:9, 166:5 test [1] - 105:9 testify [1] - 56:28 testimony [2] - 71:2, 79:4 text [2] - 152:14, 152:15 texts [1] - 152:20 thankfully [1] - 78:10 that' [1] - 12:15 that's.. [1] - 94:2 THE [21] - 3:15, 3:23, 4:1, 68:22, 79:22, 81:29, 108:27, 109:2, 122:15, 122:17, 123:14, 123:19, 147:5, 161:19, 163:5, 163:29, 164:4, 164:6, 164:9, 168:19, 168:24 the.. [1] - 42:26 them' [1] - 128:1 themselves [2] - 72:18, 89:10 THEN [1] - 168:24 theoretical [3] - 153:11, 153:17, 154:15 Theory [1] - 63:17 there'd [1] - 116:24 therefore [1] - 47:24 they.. [1] - 100:29 thinking [6] - 35:12, 36:9, 36:18, 36:27, 75:6, 116:20 third [5] - 19:20, 19:23, 30:29, 55:8, 113:26 this.. [1] - 37:6 thoughts [2] - 28:28, 35:1 thousand [1] - 47:5 threatened [1] - 161:14 threatening [1] -	97:11 Three [2] - 139:28, 140:2 three [16] - 27:27, 36:4, 57:6, 60:8, 76:3, 80:5, 80:7, 87:1, 117:23, 119:28, 130:16, 135:24, 137:6, 137:8, 159:7, 165:26 three-mile [1] - 119:28 threes [1] - 114:11 throat [3] - 22:8, 22:10, 113:25 throw [1] - 114:26 thrown [2] - 23:28, 24:8 Thursday [16] - 119:14, 125:6, 126:13, 126:19, 127:25, 128:9, 128:10, 128:20, 129:10, 129:24, 129:26, 134:7, 134:23, 139:3, 139:23, 143:29 Thursday' [1] - 129:16 ticket [1] - 97:3 ticking [2] - 141:28, 152:24 tidied [1] - 114:25 tie [2] - 20:28, 78:24 ties [1] - 19:8 timing [1] - 52:5 tired [1] - 12:12 title [3] - 14:11, 14:13, 14:15 to.. [2] - 16:1, 69:10 today [21] - 4:26, 6:10, 7:29, 29:18, 29:19, 35:23, 37:6, 65:23, 67:24, 77:24, 81:2, 82:18, 101:13, 102:14, 108:4, 109:5, 112:15, 119:23, 144:20, 150:3, 150:4 today's [1] - 33:19 toe [3] - 16:8,	24:20, 77:5 toe-poke [2] - 24:20, 77:5 toe-poked [1] - 16:8 together [6] - 29:21, 33:29, 121:11, 125:24, 132:26, 151:28 toing [1] - 116:11 Tom [1] - 67:6 tomorrow [1] - 35:23 tone [2] - 34:15, 35:28 took [28] - 9:12, 17:28, 21:16, 38:10, 38:11, 38:12, 38:13, 38:14, 40:2, 48:2, 52:11, 54:23, 55:3, 55:8, 83:11, 86:9, 86:10, 108:14, 109:13, 116:25, 118:10, 121:25, 122:22, 130:9, 133:29, 140:13, 149:20, 162:1 toolbox [1] - 66:5 top [6] - 43:13, 90:3, 109:13, 117:21, 123:3, 130:23 total [4] - 27:9, 57:7, 57:18, 140:16 totally [6] - 56:15, 60:6, 64:10, 92:14, 146:29 touches [1] - 104:29 tough [14] - 10:15, 10:16, 16:29, 17:2, 17:6, 17:16, 24:11, 24:24, 39:18, 83:29, 84:2, 84:4, 140:5 towards [9] - 28:4, 37:26, 37:27, 53:17, 57:10, 70:12, 82:24, 96:4, 113:20 town [1] - 115:16
---	--	---	---	--	---	--

tracks ^[1] - 37:3 tracksuit ^[1] - 115:2 trade ^[3] - 66:14, 66:16, 141:13 Trades ^[2] - 63:9, 63:12 traditionally ^[1] - 29:27 tragically ^[1] - 13:4 trained ^[1] - 123:21 trainers ^[1] - 17:20 training ^[25] - 9:5, 9:8, 11:7, 16:16, 16:21, 16:28, 17:4, 17:8, 17:13, 17:14, 17:15, 31:6, 107:14, 113:11, 118:14, 120:4, 120:28, 152:3, 155:2, 155:3, 155:5, 158:22, 164:14 transcribe ^[1] - 131:28 transcribed ^[3] - 131:24, 131:29, 133:29 transcript ^[6] - 142:21, 142:24, 142:26, 151:10, 151:14, 151:16 transcription ^[1] - 131:27 transcripts ^[1] - 60:17 transfer ^[1] - 93:21 transformed ^[1] - 74:1 translate ^[1] - 167:26 transpired ^[1] - 133:5 transport ^[3] - 7:18, 9:9, 58:2 traumatising ^[1] - 47:9 travelled ^[1] - 99:13 travelling ^[1] - 21:28 TRAYNOR ^[11] - 3:4, 3:11, 4:16, 62:23, 67:3, 69:17, 80:23,	82:8, 102:8, 106:22, 109:2 Traynor ^[84] - 4:6, 4:19, 5:2, 7:29, 10:15, 14:16, 17:19, 19:9, 19:15, 24:10, 32:20, 34:24, 36:11, 40:29, 42:5, 42:10, 43:22, 45:24, 46:3, 50:13, 51:9, 51:10, 55:18, 58:6, 61:10, 61:17, 62:11, 62:18, 62:26, 65:10, 66:28, 67:6, 67:12, 67:26, 68:6, 68:8, 69:20, 69:26, 70:16, 70:22, 71:21, 72:3, 72:5, 72:15, 73:13, 75:6, 76:12, 77:16, 78:2, 78:12, 79:14, 79:16, 80:26, 81:6, 81:20, 81:21, 82:5, 82:11, 82:25, 90:2, 93:4, 97:15, 98:17, 98:24, 99:20, 101:11, 102:5, 102:12, 103:7, 103:24, 103:29, 105:15, 106:18, 106:20, 106:25, 107:3, 107:13, 108:9, 108:26, 109:5, 111:8, 111:24, 139:11 Traynor's ^[1] - 76:28 treated ^[8] - 20:10, 20:12, 80:28, 97:6, 104:17, 121:7, 154:6 treatment ^[15] - 11:26, 14:21, 20:5, 20:7, 33:12, 43:27, 43:28, 55:5, 92:9, 103:23, 107:19, 107:20, 123:22, 124:18, 167:2 tremendously ^[1] - 61:18	Tribunal ^[50] - 4:11, 4:19, 4:29, 14:24, 16:24, 32:29, 33:9, 41:12, 46:4, 46:6, 47:4, 50:16, 58:15, 67:14, 67:16, 67:27, 68:10, 68:19, 69:9, 70:2, 70:18, 76:20, 77:14, 79:20, 79:25, 80:13, 81:23, 82:11, 82:21, 83:10, 107:16, 110:11, 111:27, 112:8, 112:17, 112:21, 122:10, 133:16, 143:12, 143:27, 144:1, 145:5, 151:2, 151:8, 152:2, 154:24, 156:14, 158:18, 167:8, 168:20 TRIBUNAL ^[3] - 4:1, 81:29, 168:24 Tribunal's ^[1] - 125:1 tried ^[6] - 19:12, 19:13, 19:15, 84:23, 124:12, 145:21 trip ^[8] - 29:28, 30:9, 30:14, 30:16, 30:22, 30:25, 138:10 trips ^[2] - 30:3, 31:4 trivial ^[1] - 167:16 trouble ^[5] - 20:20, 30:19, 48:12, 106:4, 161:26 troublemaker ^[1] - 53:16 trousers ^[4] - 20:27, 40:1, 40:2, 86:12 truck ^[2] - 120:7 trucks ^[1] - 9:10 true ^[6] - 54:8, 79:7, 79:9, 101:24, 156:19 truth ^[2] - 68:1, 68:20 try ^[3] - 99:2, 123:16, 167:22	trying ^[9] - 16:14, 19:10, 30:21, 109:6, 117:13, 121:12, 122:25, 162:20, 165:12 TUESDAY ^[1] - 168:24 Tuesday ^[3] - 133:8, 151:20, 168:21 turn ^[8] - 7:14, 11:5, 15:18, 45:12, 51:18, 86:12, 90:8, 103:18 turned ^[2] - 22:8, 113:17 turning ^[2] - 15:7, 45:3 twice ^[3] - 19:16, 19:23, 19:24 two ^[45] - 17:20, 17:28, 22:10, 23:15, 27:27, 37:12, 56:10, 64:1, 70:23, 71:26, 73:20, 78:15, 105:23, 106:25, 110:24, 112:21, 113:11, 114:11, 117:22, 121:16, 123:21, 125:6, 131:15, 135:10, 137:6, 139:29, 142:23, 144:12, 147:14, 147:18, 147:29, 151:7, 157:24, 159:22, 161:2, 161:6, 161:13, 163:16, 163:21, 163:28, 163:29, 164:12, 164:26, 165:15 type ^[9] - 6:29, 10:16, 10:17, 17:10, 17:11, 24:13, 25:2, 78:26, 168:6 typed ^[1] - 131:8 typewritten ^[1] - 133:25 typical ^[2] - 9:27, 26:29	ultimately ^[9] - 6:18, 7:15, 8:26, 30:23, 33:7, 37:4, 61:14, 67:17, 144:7 unaware ^[2] - 51:12, 100:8 unbecoming ^[1] - 123:23 uncle ^[10] - 8:14, 13:2, 13:3, 23:17, 24:6, 51:15, 100:10, 100:20, 160:10 under ^[15] - 10:3, 11:25, 15:25, 15:26, 33:13, 33:21, 40:26, 59:1, 81:9, 123:24, 129:26, 143:23, 150:2, 154:5 under.. ^[1] - 84:19 understatemen ^[1] - 131:11 understood ^[2] - 91:15, 110:10 unfair ^[1] - 60:6 unfortunately ^[2] - 5:12, 67:20 unhappy ^[6] - 91:5, 91:8, 97:12, 107:17, 107:19, 124:17 UNIFIL ^[1] - 147:16 uniform ^[4] - 7:17, 23:22, 65:26, 115:3 uniforms ^[2] - 9:26, 114:9 union ^[1] - 167:15 unit ^[1] - 154:8 United ^[2] - 140:22, 147:15 unless ^[3] - 31:16, 61:19, 73:6 unlivable ^[1] - 35:16 unpack ^[1] - 64:29 unrelenting ^[1] - 29:17 unsuccessful ^[1] - 96:26 UNTIL ^[1] - 168:24	untrue ^[3] - 56:15, 92:14 up ^[114] - 6:16, 7:22, 8:9, 9:18, 9:28, 10:2, 10:11, 10:13, 12:3, 12:9, 14:20, 15:7, 15:18, 15:21, 16:6, 16:12, 19:17, 22:5, 22:6, 22:9, 23:22, 23:23, 24:16, 24:26, 24:29, 25:8, 25:13, 25:15, 25:24, 26:25, 26:26, 27:12, 27:28, 29:25, 30:4, 30:8, 30:22, 32:14, 32:23, 35:5, 36:12, 37:18, 37:28, 38:6, 38:8, 42:15, 48:27, 52:24, 55:27, 56:11, 57:12, 63:27, 64:29, 65:4, 66:3, 68:29, 70:6, 73:20, 75:2, 83:24, 86:12, 86:28, 92:25, 93:4, 96:20, 96:21, 99:2, 104:23, 105:26, 110:4, 113:15, 113:17, 113:24, 114:7, 114:9, 114:10, 114:20, 114:25, 116:4, 116:26, 118:21, 120:18, 122:5, 122:18, 123:29, 125:16, 128:6, 130:22, 130:23, 130:24, 131:8, 132:19, 135:13, 138:7, 140:23, 141:4, 141:14, 143:5, 148:17, 152:26, 154:7, 156:19, 157:24, 158:26, 159:13, 161:24, 163:19, 164:25, 166:16, 166:22 up' ^[1] - 25:1 upbraided ^[1] - 157:2 ups ^[8] - 10:13, 24:9, 24:12, 24:26, 25:12,
--	--	---	---	---	---

64:14, 69:28, 114:1 upset [6] - 11:21, 123:26, 123:27, 124:5, 124:13 upsetting [1] - 12:25 useful [1] - 21:10 usual [6] - 31:8, 115:6, 115:24, 119:27, 140:23, 141:15	132:23, 132:29 visited [1] - 90:23 visiting [1] - 49:1 vivid [1] - 65:2 vividly [1] - 69:28 volition [1] - 47:14 volunteer [3] - 73:5, 133:13, 133:15 volunteered [2] - 30:5, 74:19 vulnerable [3] - 29:5, 52:19, 60:25	46:17 warranted [1] - 92:5 warrants [1] - 77:4 WAS [16] - 4:16, 62:23, 67:3, 69:17, 80:23, 82:8, 102:8, 106:22, 109:2, 112:4, 135:5, 142:10, 147:9, 163:8, 164:9, 168:24 was.. [2] - 25:15, 37:7 wash [1] - 27:1 wasting [1] - 61:23 watch [2] - 11:25, 36:22 watching [2] - 114:17, 150:9 water [2] - 21:17, 120:8 waters [1] - 77:12 way' [1] - 30:20 we.. [1] - 93:2 weak [1] - 52:18 weapon [1] - 14:25 weapons [4] - 9:16, 9:17, 9:18, 123:7 wear [1] - 65:23 wearing [5] - 37:22, 41:24, 65:10, 65:14, 150:7 wears [1] - 117:20 website [1] - 143:5 Wednesday [2] - 37:18, 133:7 week [18] - 17:26, 17:27, 30:6, 31:18, 31:20, 32:11, 32:14, 35:17, 35:20, 35:28, 48:26, 115:7, 117:27, 122:24, 132:28, 160:28, 167:16 week's [1] - 165:15 weekend [27] - 12:18, 12:19,	28:12, 31:11, 36:23, 38:21, 47:13, 47:18, 47:28, 48:3, 48:14, 83:21, 83:24, 87:25, 98:3, 98:5, 98:6, 107:29, 111:4, 115:14, 115:27, 116:2, 117:13, 135:12, 135:15, 136:9, 138:10 weekly [2] - 152:10 weeks [10] - 28:23, 36:4, 86:1, 113:11, 117:23, 137:6, 157:24 weeks' [1] - 165:15 weight [1] - 76:11 weird [1] - 134:14 welcome [1] - 143:9 welcomes [1] - 66:21 welding [1] - 5:8 well- foundedness [3] - 4:23, 82:15, 112:12 were' [1] - 99:22 were.. [1] - 31:17 weren't.. [1] - 78:21 wet [1] - 33:11 whatsoever [2] - 10:29, 155:12 whim [1] - 137:7 white [1] - 41:25 who've [1] - 56:4 whole [5] - 32:11, 32:14, 116:2, 116:5, 150:3 wife [1] - 8:1 wild [1] - 25:21 willing [3] - 20:22, 71:4, 72:12 willingness [1] - 103:25 wind [1] - 120:10 window [2] - 49:27, 94:29 windows [1] - 38:16	winter's [1] - 114:28 wish [4] - 66:29, 106:20, 143:21, 164:19 wished [2] - 50:5, 95:20 wishes [1] - 68:15 WITNESS [15] - 3:2, 68:22, 79:22, 108:27, 122:15, 122:17, 123:14, 123:19, 147:5, 161:19, 163:5, 163:29, 164:4, 164:6, 168:19 witness [22] - 4:5, 17:19, 56:25, 67:1, 67:10, 68:12, 71:26, 72:8, 76:23, 79:24, 79:26, 79:27, 81:18, 82:4, 99:7, 99:9, 102:12, 111:29, 112:1, 139:11, 142:20 witnessed [6] - 20:6, 20:15, 113:28, 119:16, 126:24, 139:2 witnesses [14] - 53:5, 54:22, 55:20, 56:4, 56:10, 56:17, 76:18, 77:2, 77:9, 78:16, 135:13, 143:11, 157:26 wonder [2] - 70:28, 142:27 word [8] - 6:11, 52:27, 53:21, 64:7, 72:17, 149:14, 163:1 words [6] - 26:3, 64:19, 70:9, 84:22, 124:17, 135:21 works [1] - 167:25 workshop [1] - 5:6 Workshop [1] - 63:17 world [1] - 6:6 worn [1] - 85:29 worried [4] - 85:2, 88:12, 88:18, 90:29	worse [1] - 103:23 worthy [3] - 14:15, 20:22, 58:5 wounds [3] - 50:2, 95:1, 95:7 write [3] - 33:18, 43:3, 56:28 writing [3] - 43:6, 131:26, 132:2 written [3] - 56:4, 76:27, 77:28 Wrongs [9] - 118:17, 146:25, 146:28, 159:25, 161:12, 161:15, 164:16, 164:18, 164:21 wrote [8] - 10:9, 34:4, 41:17, 131:17, 132:24, 132:25, 132:26, 132:27
V					X
vague [1] - 155:6 validity [1] - 60:15 various [2] - 121:11, 121:25 VEC [1] - 118:10 vehemently [1] - 144:8 verbal [6] - 24:3, 24:17, 55:13, 97:10, 115:6, 155:7 verbally [1] - 115:27 verified [1] - 78:11 version [5] - 54:24, 133:25, 148:1, 155:24, 155:25 victim [1] - 75:28 victim-blaming [1] - 75:28 victimised [1] - 168:7 video [1] - 162:28 view [16] - 50:3, 50:6, 54:11, 95:18, 101:23, 125:3, 125:5, 125:9, 125:10, 125:11, 125:13, 125:28, 129:29, 134:23, 134:27 vigorously [2] - 43:29, 45:6 vigour [2] - 54:3, 60:16 visit [3] - 91:29,	W	wait [1] - 85:13 waited [1] - 85:24 wake [2] - 8:17, 8:29 walk [9] - 25:24, 33:14, 35:2, 35:10, 37:10, 47:20, 47:21, 47:25, 114:17 walked [8] - 35:21, 37:25, 37:28, 38:7, 125:26, 128:28, 165:5 walking [6] - 37:15, 37:26, 37:27, 65:4, 73:1, 114:15 Wall [3] - 9:7, 23:9, 23:17 wall [2] - 22:9, 110:5 walls [1] - 22:6 wants [1] - 61:19 war [1] - 50:24 warm [3] - 66:21, 69:28, 70:6 warm-up [1] - 70:6 warm-ups [1] - 69:28 warmest [1] - 66:21 warning [1] - 97:4 warnings [1] -			X-rays [1] - 32:7
					Y
					yard [1] - 70:26 ye [1] - 88:29 year [21] - 12:14, 29:28, 97:25, 100:21, 104:6, 104:14, 104:16, 107:11, 115:19, 137:23, 138:16, 138:20, 138:22, 140:15, 152:11, 160:17, 161:4, 162:8, 164:26 year's [1] - 140:13 years [22] - 5:3, 5:29, 8:6, 10:9, 11:23, 13:3, 28:16, 29:29, 30:28, 30:29, 41:17, 64:22, 65:19, 66:13, 66:22, 78:1, 101:12, 140:15, 145:7, 149:21, 159:8, 164:26 yesterday [2] -

73:2, 135:22 York ^[3] - 5:27, 6:7, 6:14 you' ^[2] - 34:21, 35:28 you] ^[2] - 55:9, 57:15 young ^[10] - 5:12, 6:5, 6:15, 9:10, 13:3, 13:20, 86:28, 101:9, 117:5, 117:7 yourself ^[16] - 9:6, 23:8, 25:1, 25:23, 34:5, 35:19, 52:12, 52:15, 59:7, 60:4, 61:22, 66:22, 67:25, 85:8, 95:7, 135:19 youth ^[1] - 5:16
Z
zero ^[1] - 120:8 zeroing ^[1] - 15:22
£
£2,000 ^[3] - 49:21, 88:22, 94:6